

Dissertation

The Impact of Key Political and Economic Factors on Fundraising in UK Opera



Mark Stone

Student Number: 1601851

Master of Business Administration (MBA)

University of Wales Trinity Saint David

Dissertation Module SBMA7123D

Supervisor: Dr Muhammad Tahir Mushtaq

2nd September 2019

DECLARATION

This work has not previously been accepted in substance for any degree and is not being concurrently submitted in candidature for any degree.



Signed (Mark Stone)

2nd September 2019

STATEMENT 1

This work is the result of my own investigations, except where otherwise stated. Other sources are acknowledged by footnotes giving explicit references. A bibliography is appended.



Signed (Mark Stone)

2nd September 2019

STATEMENT 2

I hereby give consent for my work, if accepted, to be available for photocopying and for inter-library loan, and for the title and summary to be made available to outside organisations.



Signed (Mark Stone)

2nd September 2019

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I would like to thank my wife Michelle and my son Thomas for their patience and support whilst I have worked on my MBA.

I am extremely grateful to my supervisor Dr Muhammad Tahir Mushtaq and my director of studies Dr Alex Bell of University of Wales Trinity Saint David for their advice and guidance throughout this process. In addition, I would like to express my gratitude to Professor Roger Bennett of London Metropolitan University for his direction in reviewing the literature for this research.

I would also like to thank the opera industry practitioners and other experts who were kind enough to discuss this research with me, particularly Nicola Creed of Garsington Opera, Martyn Jones of Arts Council England, Ron Howell of Birmingham Opera, Amy Lane of the Royal Opera House, Harry McIver of Arts Council England, Oliver Mears of the Royal Opera House, Justine Rogers of Garsington Opera, Daniel Slater, Christopher Spooner, Jane-Eve Straughton of English Touring Opera and Leonora Thomson of Welsh National Opera.

ABSTRACT

Fundraising income for nonprofits is vital to their operation and survival, but research into how philanthropy varies against a changing political and economic backdrop provides contradicting answers. Different nonprofit sectors in different countries are likely to provide different results. This research focuses on the effects of political and economic factors in the UK opera market. Political and economic data were obtained, along with both public and private unearned income figures for the major UK opera houses, from publicly available sources. Comparison of these factors and their effects led to the conclusions that although there was some evidence to suggest that Labour governments funded the arts more generously than either the Coalition or Conservative governments, the key factor in shaping public subsidy of opera is the Public Sector Net Cash Requirement. The pattern of private giving was found to be extremely positively correlated to the FTSE 100 index as inflated by reinvesting dividends.

THE IMPACT OF KEY POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC FACTORS ON FUNDRAISING IN UK OPERA

CONTENTS

| | | |
|-------------------------|---|------------|
| <i>Declaration</i> | ..... | <i>i</i> |
| <i>Acknowledgements</i> | ..... | <i>ii</i> |
| <i>Abstract</i> | ..... | <i>iii</i> |
| 1 | Introduction | 4 |
| 1.1 | Outline of research | 4 |
| 1.2 | Industry information | 4 |
| 1.2.1 | Earned income | 5 |
| 1.2.2 | Unearned income | 5 |
| 1.2.3 | Capital base | 9 |
| 1.3 | Company information | 13 |
| 1.3.1 | Royal Opera House | 13 |
| 1.3.2 | English National Opera | 13 |
| 1.3.3 | Welsh National Opera | 14 |
| 1.3.4 | Opera North | 14 |
| 1.3.5 | Glyndebourne | 14 |
| 1.3.6 | Scottish Opera | 15 |
| 1.3.7 | Garsington Opera | 15 |
| 1.3.8 | Grange Park Opera | 15 |
| 1.3.9 | English Touring Opera | 16 |
| 1.3.10 | Birmingham Opera | 16 |
| 1.3.11 | Classical Opera | 16 |
| 1.3.12 | Longborough Festival Opera | 16 |
| 1.4 | Research objective | 17 |
| 1.5 | Research questions | 18 |
| 1.6 | Business problem addressed | 19 |
| 2 | Literature review | 20 |
| 2.1 | Introduction | 20 |
| 2.2 | Development of fundraising practice | 20 |
| 2.3 | The ethics of fundraising | 21 |
| 2.4 | Donor motivation | 22 |
| 2.5 | Donor retention | 25 |
| 2.6 | Fundraising in a technical environment | 27 |
| 2.7 | Fundraising in varying economic conditions | 28 |
| 2.8 | Fundraising in varying political conditions | 31 |
| 2.9 | Fundraising performance evaluation | 32 |
| 2.10 | Conclusion | 33 |

| | | | |
|----------|--|-------|-----------|
| 3 | Methodology | ..... | 34 |
| 3.1 | Introduction | ..... | 34 |
| 3.2 | Research paradigm | ..... | 35 |
| 3.3 | Research methodology | ..... | 35 |
| | 3.3.1 Sample period | ..... | 36 |
| | 3.3.2 Sample size and selection | ..... | 36 |
| | 3.3.3 Analytical approach | ..... | 37 |
| 3.4 | Factor data | ..... | 37 |
| | 3.4.1 Political data | ..... | 37 |
| | 3.4.2 Economic data | ..... | 38 |
| 3.5 | Funding body data | ..... | 39 |
| 3.6 | Company data | ..... | 40 |
| 3.7 | Limitations of approach | ..... | 41 |
| | 3.7.1 Differences in accounting practice | ..... | 41 |
| | 3.7.2 Large company bias | ..... | 41 |
| | 3.7.3 Correlation vs Causality | ..... | 42 |
| | 3.7.4 Lack of internal information | ..... | 42 |
| 3.8 | Conclusion | ..... | 42 |
| 4 | Data analysis | ..... | 43 |
| 4.1 | Introduction | ..... | 43 |
| 4.2 | Effect of governing party | ..... | 44 |
| | 4.2.1 National arts funding | ..... | 44 |
| | 4.2.2 Regional arts funding | ..... | 49 |
| | 4.2.3 Opera funding | ..... | 51 |
| 4.3 | Effect of government borrowing | ..... | 53 |
| 4.4 | Effect of the economy | ..... | 56 |
| 4.5 | Effect of the market | ..... | 60 |
| 4.6 | Conclusion | ..... | 66 |
| 5 | Discussion, conclusions and recommendations | ..... | 68 |
| 5.1 | Introduction | ..... | 68 |
| 5.2 | Government and lottery fundraising | ..... | 68 |
| | 5.2.1 Effect of governing party | ..... | 68 |
| | 5.2.2 Effect of key macroeconomic data | ..... | 70 |
| 5.3 | Private fundraising | ..... | 75 |
| | 5.3.1 Effect of asset value | ..... | 75 |
| | 5.3.2 Effect of income | ..... | 76 |
| | 5.3.3 Combined effect of asset value and income | ..... | 76 |
| 5.4 | Future research | ..... | 77 |
| 5.5 | Conclusions | ..... | 78 |

| | | | |
|----------|--|-------|------------|
| 6 | Appendices | ..... | 80 |
| 6.1 | Economic and political data | ..... | 80 |
| 6.2 | Arts Council England data | ..... | 81 |
| 6.3 | The Arts Council of Wales data | ..... | 82 |
| 6.4 | Creative Scotland data | ..... | 83 |
| 6.5 | Combined funding bodies data | ..... | 84 |
| 6.6 | Camelot UK Lotteries Limited | ..... | 85 |
| 6.7 | Funding bodies data adjusted for inflation | ..... | 86 |
| 6.8 | Royal Opera House data | ..... | 87 |
| 6.9 | English National Opera data | ..... | 88 |
| 6.10 | Welsh National Opera data | ..... | 89 |
| 6.11 | Opera North data | ..... | 90 |
| 6.12 | Glyndebourne data | ..... | 91 |
| 6.13 | Scottish Opera data | ..... | 92 |
| 6.14 | English Touring Opera data | ..... | 93 |
| 6.15 | Birmingham Opera data | ..... | 94 |
| 6.16 | Garsington Opera data | ..... | 95 |
| 6.17 | Grange Park Opera data | ..... | 96 |
| 6.18 | Classical Opera data | ..... | 97 |
| 6.19 | Longborough Festival Opera data | ..... | 98 |
| 6.20 | Combined companies data | ..... | 99 |
| 6.21 | Opera company average fundraising ratios | ..... | 100 |
| 6.22 | Population of UK opera companies | ..... | 101 |
| 7 | Bibliography | ..... | 102 |

1 INTRODUCTION

1.1 Outline of research

This research investigates how underlying political and economic factors affect the fundraising results of opera companies in the UK. The data are taken from publicly available sources, including government statistics, market information and companies' published accounts.

1.2 Industry information

The opera industry in the UK is made up of a small number of companies with a combined turnover of over £280m (appendix 6.22). Some of these companies perform throughout the year, with others operating a shorter season. In either case, the management of the companies operate year-round, with the orchestra and chorus employed full time for however much of the year the company operates. Principal cast and creative teams (directors, designers and conductors) are generally hired on single-show contracts.

Performances are normally presented at a home base, with a few companies also engaging in touring to a regular pattern of cities around the UK. The exceptions to this are English Touring Opera which, as the name suggests, tours all the time, Birmingham Opera which finds production-specific venues to perform in (generally not theatres), and Classical Opera which performs in a variety of concert halls.

All companies within the industry operate as nonprofits, having charitable status and paying no corporation tax. Income is a mixture of earned and unearned income, with the former being income received in exchange for goods and services and the latter being income received without recompense.

1.2.1 Earned income

The main part of an opera company's earned income is ticket sales, but there are other sections of the business that are also directly related to people attending shows, such as programme sales and bar takings. In addition, there are other performance opportunities for company artists, which will provide income for the company, such as education work and private functions. Finally, there are administrative ventures where the management will earn revenue for the company using its resources. This latter area of business, which includes renting out the company's productions to other houses or hiring out the company theatre, can be a large source of revenue for the company. Companies with a stock of attractive productions can earn a large part of their income by renting out shows to houses around the world. One of the most profitable examples of this is in Berlin, where the Komische Oper's *Die Zauberflöte*, a highly portable and entertaining production that Cooper (2019) reports as having been seen by more than 300,000 people internationally since its premiere in 2012, has become a great source of funding for the previously struggling company. Companies that own their own theatres can also supplement their income by renting it out at times when it would otherwise be unutilised, something which English National Opera has capitalised on more and more in recent years (English National Opera, 2018b).

1.2.2 Unearned income

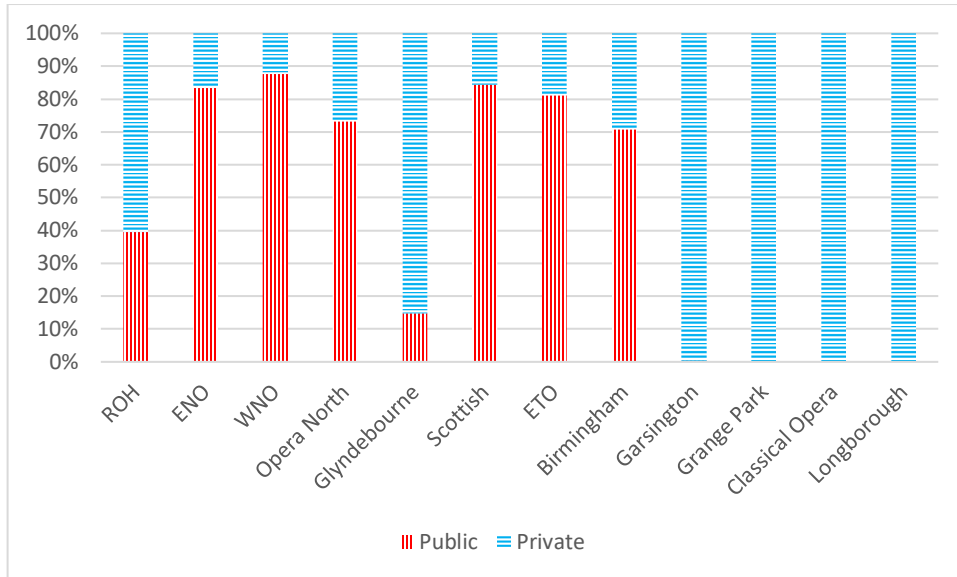
Unearned income is money donated to the company and can be from public funds or private sources. Public funding can be given by government directly to companies (although in the UK this currently only happens in the case of the Scottish parliament to the five National Performing Companies) or to the arts councils. The arts councils (Arts Council England, Creative Scotland, The Arts Council of Wales and The Arts Council of Northern Ireland) then give grants to arts organisations, including opera companies.

Different companies operate accordingly to different funding models. Some receive most of their income as public subsidy, while others receive no public money at all and operate from private donations. There is a considerable amount of administration and disclosure required to satisfy arts councils' criteria. However, the grants can be sizeable, and those companies that choose to operate without this support generally do so for fear of not fulfilling the arts councils' accessibility requirements. Opera is often accused as being elitist, despite the lowest ticket prices at the UK's major opera houses being around the cost of a cinema ticket, and the most expensive being comparable to that of a Premier League football match. However, some theatres, such as Garsington Opera, Grange Park Opera and Glyndebourne, play on the elitist label, having black-tie dress codes and a clientele that would make a public subsidy difficult to justify.

A useful ratio to illustrate the differences between these business models is the Government Fundraising ratio, defined as follows:

$$\text{Government Fundraising} = \frac{\text{Government unearned income}}{\text{Total unearned income}} \times 100\%$$

The shows how a company's public subsidy compares to its private philanthropy. Figure 1 uses this ratio to compare the different companies in the UK:



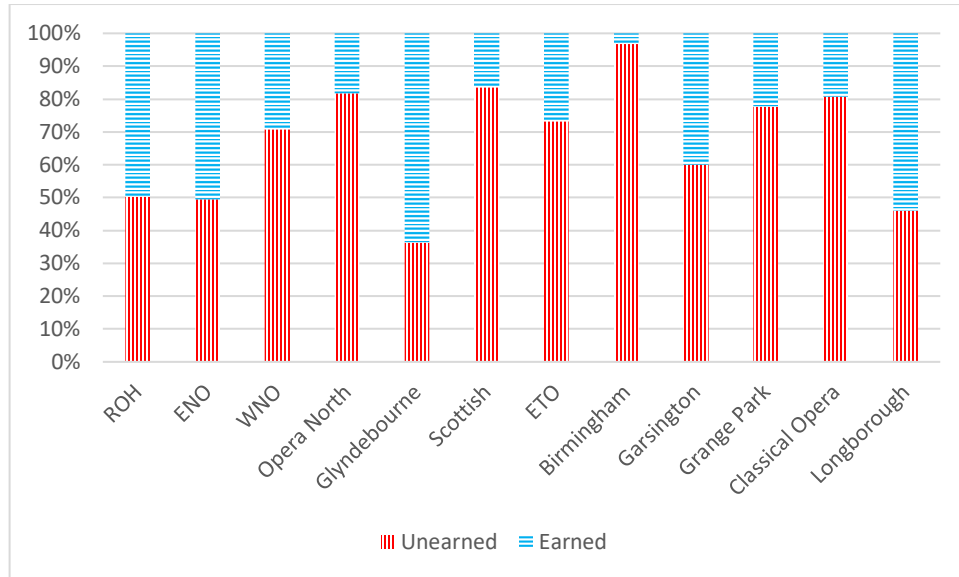
Source: Appendices 6.8-6.19

Figure 1 – UK opera companies' 2017 fundraising mix

As well as differences between public and private sponsorship, the different houses' split between earned and unearned income varies considerably. This too can be shown with a ratio – Fundraising Reliance:

$$\text{Fundraising Reliance} = \frac{\text{Total unearned income}}{\text{Total turnover}} \times 100\%$$

This shows the level to which a company's operations are supported by giving as opposed to payment in return for goods and services. Figure 2 shows the spread of income mix across the sector in 2017:



Source: Appendices 6.8-6.19

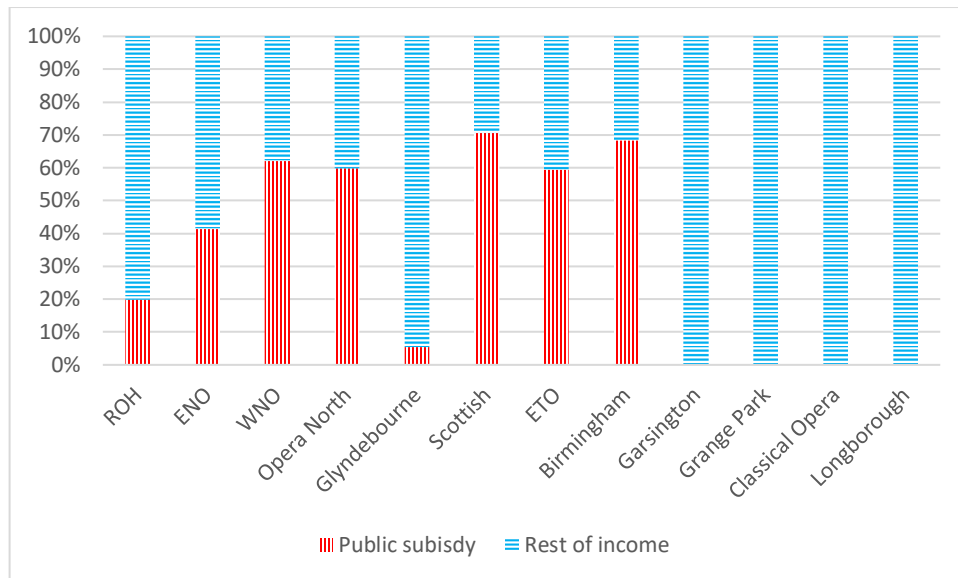
Figure 2 – UK opera companies’ 2017 unearned/earned income mix

Even those companies that are not heavily reliant on public money require a considerable amount of private unearned income in order to operate. The lowest level of unearned income for an opera company in the UK is Glyndebourne, which receives 36% of its income as donations and grants.

Combining these two ratios gives a third useful metric – Government reliance, which shows the part that public subsidy plays in the overall income of a company:

$$\text{Government reliance} = \frac{\text{Government unearned income}}{\text{Total turnover}} \times 100\%$$

Figure 3 shows the range of government subsidy in opera ranging from nothing (or minimal) in the case of country-house operas to substantial for the major regional companies, with Scottish Opera reliant on government subsidy for over 70% of its income:



Source: Appendices 6.8-6.19

Figure 3 – UK opera companies’ 2017 reliance on government subsidy

1.2.3 Capital base

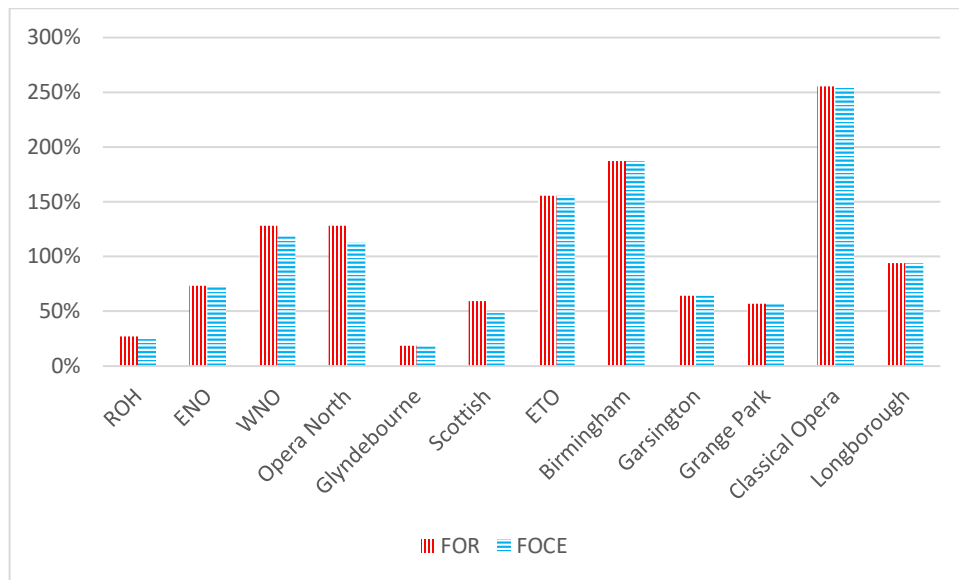
In addition to the abovementioned variety of income mix for the companies, there are also significant differences in capital base upon which the main industry participants operate. Chiefly this difference is a dichotomy of those organisations that own their own theatre and those that rent one as required.

Company assets are universally used as a base against which to measure profitability – in the case of for-profit organisations this stems from ratios such as Return On Shareholders’ Funds (Atrill & McLaney, 2015, p. 191) and Sales Revenue to Capital Employed (Atrill, 2017, p. 99). For nonprofits we can also measure fundraising results against the same measure using the following two ratios:

$$\text{Fundraising On Reserves (FOR)} = \frac{\text{Total unearned income}}{\text{Net assets (Reserves)}} \times 100\%$$

$$\text{Fundraising On Capital Employed (FOCE)} = \frac{\text{Total unearned income}}{\text{Reserves} + \text{Long-term liabilities}} \times 100\%$$

In fact, for many opera companies long-term funding is negligible, and so these ratios would be the same:



Source: Appendices 6.8-6.19

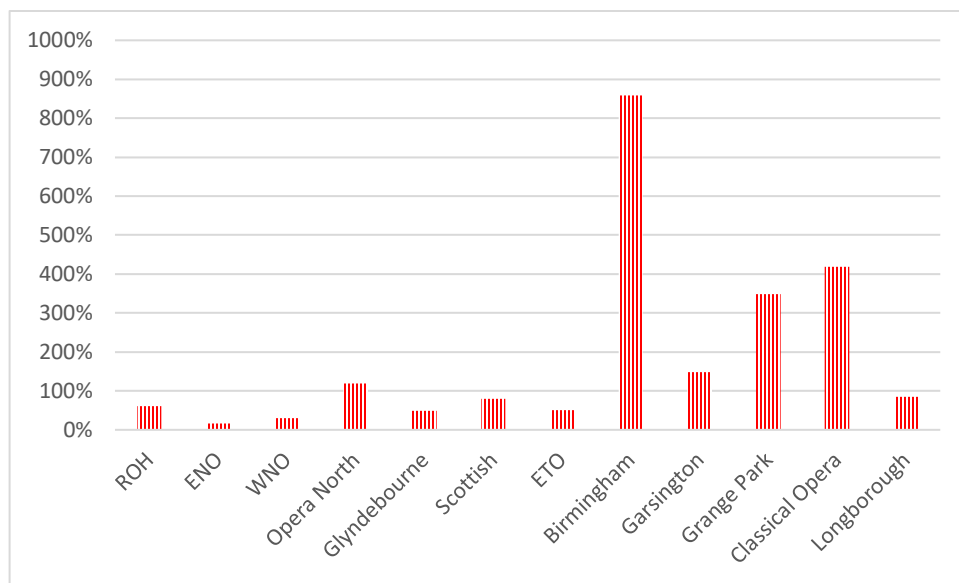
Figure 4 – UK opera companies’ 2017 fundraising on reserves/capital employed

This wide range across the sector shows as much about the difference in capital structure as it does about comparative fundraising effectiveness, although for an individual company monitoring either ratio year on year is a useful indicator of performance.

There is another type of capital that is universal across the opera sector: the customer base. This can be measured in a number of ways (e.g. number of tickets sold, percentage of theatre seats occupied), but perhaps the most useful is simply earned income as this includes a measure of value that customers place in the companies’ output. It also includes administrative returns as previously described (e.g. show rentals, theatre hires) but as these are also ways in which a company is getting its product or assets to the public it seems appropriate that they should be included. Using this capital as a base for a new ratio we obtain the Customer to Donor Conversion rate:

$$\text{Customer to Donor Conversion (CDC)} = \frac{\text{Non-government unearned income}}{\text{Earned income}} \times 100\%$$

The indicates how successful a company is in converting a paying customer into a giving supporter, and it is a good indication of a company’s success in reaching out to its customer base for donations. However, despite the theoretical comparability of this ratio the range of CDC values in very wide:



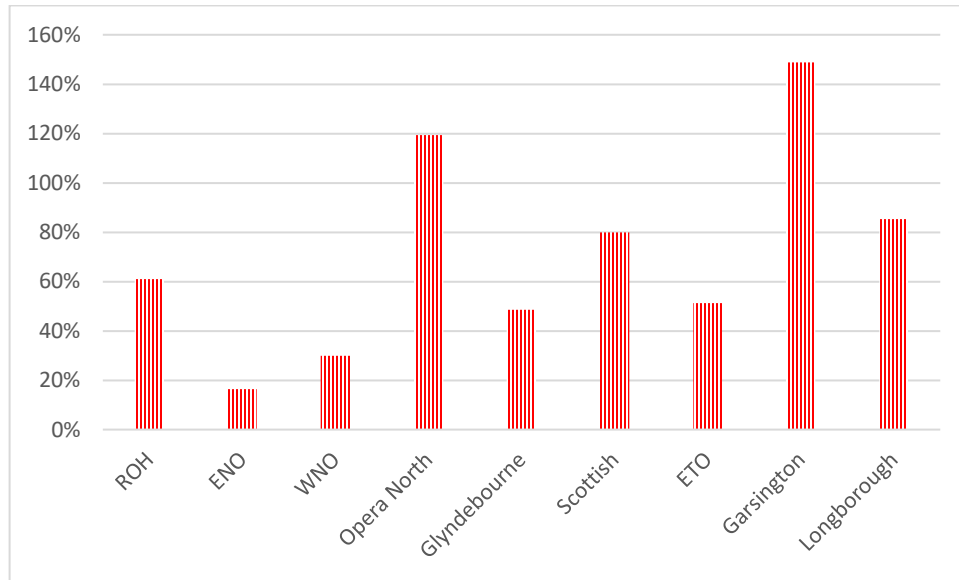
Source: Appendices 6.8-6.19

Figure 5 – UK opera companies’ 2017 Customer to Donor Conversion

This indicates more fundamental differences between the companies. Birmingham Opera prides itself on its accessibility and so prices are very low. This means that not only does the company have to raise more money to finance its shows, but the CDC ratio will be affected by a reduced box office take. Grange Park has recently financed the building of a new theatre and consequentially its fundraising drive has been accelerated over the last few years leading to a raised CDC rate. The Classical Opera company puts on relatively few shows, although it has an active fundraising mission with proportionally more fundraising events; the company’s high

CDC reflects the success of the company’s development department despite the limited number of performances.

If we remove these three outlying companies, we can examine the remainder in more detail:



Source: Appendices 6.8-6.19

Figure 6 – UK opera companies’ 2017 Customer to Donor Conversion (detail)

Even at this level, there are considerable variations in performance across the sector which again suggest differences in the nature of the relationship between the company and its clientele. Glyndebourne’s low CDC may be a reflection of the relatively high ticket prices, with some customers feeling they have ‘given’ enough already by buying a ticket. Interestingly, Garsington’s ostensibly similar country-house-opera model results in a drastically different CDC rate. Similar differences in CDC between comparable companies exist between ENO (16%) and Opera North (119%). Such distinctions may be as a result of pricing policy, public relations or general performance of individual company’s development departments.

1.3 Company information

As each opera company in the UK operates differently, it is important to understand a little about the backgrounds of the key organisations that will form the basis of this research.

1.3.1 Royal Opera House

The site of the Royal Opera House in Covent Garden has been the location of a theatre since the early 18th century (Royal Opera House, 2019), and the current organisation is the UK's international opera house, operating at the same level as other international houses around the world such as The Metropolitan Opera in New York and La Scala in Milan. Based in Covent Garden in London, it produces opera and ballet, with 318 performances in the 2017/18 season producing a turnover of £138m (Covent Garden Foundation Limited, 2019). It is the UK's busiest opera company, employing the most people, producing the largest number of performances and generating the largest income, earned and unearned.

1.3.2 English National Opera

English National Opera's progenitor dates back to 1931, when Lilian Baylis presented opera at London's Sadler's Wells Theatre (English National Opera, no date). It is the UK's leading domestic house, presenting all works in English and employing more UK-based artists than the Royal Opera House. It operates at a lower level of activity than the Royal Opera House, with 95 performances raising revenue of £36m in the 2017/18 season (English National Opera, 2019). The company's activities were recently reduced following the Arts Council England cuts when the number of productions fell from eleven to eight and the chorus were put on part-year contracts (Singh, 2017).

1.3.3 Welsh National Opera

Welsh National Opera, based in Cardiff, was founded in 1943 (Welsh National Opera, 2019), and presents opera in Wales and the west of England, receiving funding from both Arts Council England and The Arts Council of Wales. It operates at a similar level to English National Opera on approximately half the budget, with 110 performances generating a turnover of £16.9m in the 2017/18 season (Welsh National Opera Limited, 2019).

1.3.4 Opera North

Opera North, like Welsh National Opera, presents opera from a home base and on a tour of theatres – Leeds, and cities in the north of England. Founded in 1977 as an offshoot of English National Opera (University of Leeds, 2019), it presented 141 operas and concerts in 2017/18 with a turnover of £17.7m (Opera North Limited, 2018). The company operates at a similar level to Welsh National Opera with the orchestra increasing the company's number of performances through an extensive concert programme away from the opera stage.

1.3.5 Glyndebourne

Glyndebourne is a private opera house, built in 1934 in the beautiful grounds of John Christie's Sussex home (Glyndebourne, 2019). Since then the theatre has been improved several times, increasing its capacity from 300 to 1,200, with the 2017 season presenting 120 performances with a turnover of £30.7m (Glyndebourne Productions Limited, 2019). This positions the company close to English National Opera in terms of financial size and artistic output. However, Glyndebourne is notable for receiving no public funding for its black-tie, long-picnic-interval Festival performances (at its Sussex home during the Summer), but only for its less formal Autumn tour – receiving £1.6m from Arts Council England (ibid.) compared to English National Opera's £12.3m (English National Opera, 2019).

1.3.6 Scottish Opera

Scottish Opera was founded in 1962 (Scottish Opera, 2019) and performs at its base in Glasgow and on tour in cities around Scotland. It is smaller than the other main domestic companies, presented just five mainstage productions with a turnover of £11.6m, although it does have an extensive small-scale tour (Scottish Opera, 2019). It is one of five National Performing Companies that receives funding directly from the Scottish Government.

1.3.7 Garsington Opera

Garsington Opera was one of the first country-house opera companies to imitate Glyndeboune's long-interval business plan, presenting al-fresco performances to picnicking opera-goers at premium prices since its inception in 1989 (Garsington Opera, no date). It receives minimal public subsidy (for educational and outreach work), and its 35 performances provide a turnover of £6.4m (Garsington Opera Limited, 2019). In 2011, it moved from the Oxfordshire home of its founder, the late Leonard Ingrams, to Wormsley Park, the estate of the Getty family in Buckinghamshire.

1.3.8 Grange Park Opera

Grange Park Opera was founded in 1998 by Wasfi Kani, the former CEO of Garsington Opera (Grange Park Opera, 2019b). The company serves a similar product to a similar clientele as Garsington, except that the performances are presented in a permanent theatre rather than a temporary pavillion. In 2017, the company moved to a new location in Surrey, with the company fundraising the entire costs of building the new theatre from private sources. In 2018, the company produced 21 performances with a turnover of £4.9m (Grange Park Opera, 2019a).

1.3.9 English Touring Opera

Formed in 1979 under the name Opera 80, English Touring Opera provides small-scale operatic productions at a multitude of venues around England (Quinn, 2016). The 2017/18 season saw them giving 174 performances, including educational events, with a turnover of £3.4m (English Touring Opera Limited, 2019).

1.3.10 Birmingham Opera

Founded in 1987 by opera director Graham Vick (Birmingham Opera Company, no date), Birmingham Opera has made its name from its unique community-based projects, with amateurs performing alongside professionals, often in non-theatrical venues. In the 2017/18 season they received a gross income of £0.9m, producing 18 performances (Birmingham Opera Company, 2019).

1.3.11 Classical Opera

Classical Opera was founded in 1997 by the conductor Ian Page (Classical Opera, no date) to present period-instrument performances of works by Mozart, Gluck and their contemporaries in concert, staged performances and on disc. In 2017/18 it presented six performances alongside outreach and recording work, with a turnover of just under £1m (Classical Opera, 2019).

1.3.12 Longborough Festival Opera

With a reputation for presenting Wagner operas in its intimate 500 seat auditorium in the Cotswolds, Longborough Festival Opera began informally in 1991 before its incorporation in 2000 (Longborough Festival Opera, no date). The 2017/18 season consisted of 19 performances generating a turnover of £1.7m (Longborough Festival Opera, 2019).

1.4 Research objective

The aim of this research is to understand the causes of fundraising trends, in order for UK opera companies to set realistic fundraising goals, given economic and political forecasts, and evaluate past performance within a known environment.

The objectives of the research are to analyse the fundraising results of UK opera companies and by graphical methods seek out patterns of correlation between these and political and economic data.

The scope of the research focuses specifically on UK opera, because it presents challenges and characteristics that require specific attention. Opera funding in the UK is markedly different to that in the USA or mainland Europe. In the former, there is little public subsidy with companies relying on corporate sponsorship and individual giving. In the rest of Europe, the state plays a bigger part in funding national and regional opera companies.

In the UK, critics like Dugher (2018) have raised concerns about the level of public subsidy the sector receives, despite recent government cuts (Hancock, 2014). However, opera is, by its nature, an expensive artform, and it requires subsidising in order to make ticket prices affordable. Not only is the justification for public subsidy a key issue, the possibility of it being removed is a real danger.

As well as differences between UK opera and the same industry abroad, opera fundraising has different characteristics to other third-sector industries, such as medical research, or welfare charities. Opera is, with its mixture of earned and unearned income, part-commercial, and the

exact nature of this balance between ticket price and subsidy is one which is under constant pressure from within and outside the sector.

UK opera fundraising is unusual, and there are convincing theoretical reasons why fundraising results in certain political and economic conditions may be different not only to other nonprofits but also to opera companies in different cultures.

1.5 Research questions

The key question addressed by this research is how UK opera fundraising is affected by political and economic factors, and to what extent. It is unclear, for example, if a left-wing government would give more to opera to increase access, or less because of its elitist image. It may sound obvious that in a recession people will give less money, but it may not necessarily be the case. People who give money to opera companies may be of sufficient wealth not to be affected by such economic factors, or in some cases may even benefit from recessionary pressures. Alternatively, such donors may not only feel they have fewer resources to give in an economic downturn but also that there are many more demands being placed upon their philanthropy.

The picture of what happens to fundraising in the UK opera market in times of political or economic change is far from clear. Research has not been undertaken in this specific area, but where the effect of economic downturns on philanthropy has been investigated in general, the results are inconclusive and contradictory.

1.6 Business problem addressed

Opera houses are, by necessity, international institutions. Their planning schedules are dictated by the engagement diaries of the best artists. This means that for an opera house to operate at an optimum artistic level it needs to be planning many years ahead.

Committing to several years of artistic plans means needing to know that the company will have the financial resources to support them. Whilst most opera house managements accept and understand the fluctuations of box office income, the manner in which fundraising income varies in the UK opera sector has never been investigated.

Without knowing what political and economic factors cause which fundraising fluctuations, planning becomes more difficult and evaluating past performance a matter of guesswork.

2 LITERATURE REVIEW

2.1 Introduction

Fundraising represents the majority of most charities' income, meaning the topic can be investigated across a wide spectrum. Notwithstanding this potentially broad scope, Bennett (2019) indicated that a great deal of nonprofit fundraising research has approached the subject from a marketing perspective, stating that “academically, the fundraising function lies within the wider domain of nonprofit marketing” (ibid., p. 1).

In order to understand the effects of external conditions on fundraising results it is necessary to explore the breadth of research into the subject. The various methods by which fundraising is undertaken by a company as well as the nature of donor behaviour will all be affected by the environment in which the organisation does business.

2.2 Development of fundraising practice

Burlingame (2004) dated the culture of philanthropy back to biblical times, with Sargeant & Jay (2014) commenting that early instances of fundraising related to religious projects such as the building of cathedrals. Sargeant & Shang (2017) traced modern fundraising practice back to Charles Sumner Ward's 1905 campaign for the Young Men's Christian Association (YMCA), which established a theory of fundraising based on four key principles:

- i. concentration of time of appeal;
- ii. organisation in advance of the appeal;
- iii. communication of the need for donor sacrifice; and
- iv. educating the public as to the worthiness of the appeal.

Understanding this allows us to consider the effects that changes in the economic environment may have on the ability to raise funds. In periods of economic hardship, the time devoted to individual appeals may have to be extended and organising substantial pledges in advance – generally sought from high-net-worth individuals, corporations and government agencies – may prove more difficult. Donor sacrifice could be a hard sell to a public facing financial restraints, and worthiness may be difficult to establish when many charities are receiving increased demand for their services.

2.3 The ethics of fundraising

Fundraising, like advertising, is ethically scrutinised due to its inherently persuasive nature. In addition, a greater burden is placed on fundraising to ensure the maximum possible funds reach the donor's intended recipient rather than being used in administration. Sargeant et al. (2009) reported that donors are more likely to give to charities that spend a lower proportion of their income on administration, and although they would be happy with a ratio of 20% administrative costs, they expect the reality is 50% – in fact total fundraising costs are around 21% (ibid. p. 333). Brown et al. (2017) showed that third-party ratings of charities could affect donor decision making, with higher-rated organisations receiving more gifts, but Szper & Prakash (2011) and Haski-Leventhal & Foot (2016) found little correlation between financial performance and household giving.

The ethics of fundraising have been increasingly brought into question in recent years, with the introduction of chugging (unsolicited requests on the high street for regular direct debit giving) and preying on vulnerable members of the public. As well as potentially being a nuisance and extracting money from people who may not want to give, chugging has been criticised for the high costs that the charities pay to third-party companies who undertake this work (Moore,

2010). Bennett (2013a) stated that this method of acquiring a large volume of low-level donors can prove costly, with the probability of a such a donor breaking even after four years being as low as 60%. The second issue was highlighted when a 92-year-old poppy seller took her own life after being inundated with requests for money (Morris, 2016).

There is an ethical framework in place for fundraising, but MacQuillin & Sargeant (2018) called for a wholesale review in order to bring a balanced approach between the needs of the donors and recipients. Such ethical boundaries can be tested in times of economic hardship when organisations have to make greater efforts to raise funds. Understanding the ethical framework within which charities work is necessary in order to appreciate the operational restraints placed on fundraising and how these may be affected by varying political and economic factors.

2.4 Donor motivation

Understanding donor motivation is fundamental to the process of fundraising and can help explain how it is affected by changing political and economic conditions. Social Exchange Theory (Homans, 1958; Emerson, 1976) has been applied to fundraising and, despite some criticism (Cropanzo et al., 2005), suggests that some donors give in order to receive feelings of well-being, a phenomenon observed in empirical study (Williamson et al., 1989). Schindler et al. (2014) stated that an individual who is highly exchange-oriented is less likely to donate, although this likelihood could be increased if they were reminded of their own death. This is a useful framework for considering the effect of economic factors on giving, as the “price” of well-being may alter with the financial situation of the donor.

Efforts have been made to produce predictive models of philanthropic giving by Bendapudi et al. (1996) and Sargeant (1999). However, despite this latter model becoming “the most influential in the field” (Bennett, 2019, p. 27), it makes little reference to underlying political and economic conditions, and merely refers to the donor’s income as one determinant. Sargeant & Woodliffe (2007) sought to understand the donor’s psychological reasoning and the organisation’s appropriate behaviour, but aside from stating the beneficial effect of tax relief, the political and economic backdrop to donor motivation is ignored. Bekkers & Wiepking (2011) and Mainardes et al. (2016) continued the taxonomy of donor motivation providing eight mechanisms and 57 variables respectively, with little reference to political or economic factors. The approach for much of the work in this field has been from a social science viewpoint, despite aiming to “present an overview of research on determinants of charitable giving from all disciplines” (Bekkers & Wiepking, 2011, p. 924).

Donor personality was further researched (De Oliveira et al., 2011; White et al., 2017; Bennett & Ali-Choudhury, 2009; Bennett, 2012a), and charity selection was explored (Bennett, 2003; Neumayr & Handy, 2017; Body & Breeze, 2016), whilst Burgoyne et al. (2005) found that the giving decisions in multi-person households were made along the same lines as other financial decisions. Wiepking (2010) stated that higher social status individuals are more likely to give to cultural organisations. As such individuals may be impacted differently by changes in the economy, this may determine how these conditions affect giving to opera companies.

Cabinet Office (2013) and Hobbs (2017) looked at “nudging” – a policy that predictably alters donation behaviour rather than changing attitudes – finding that this practice can be problematic as it stops people reflecting and considering issues. However, Jacob et al. (2018) demonstrated the positive nudging effect of others’ donations, where people were more likely

to donate money or clothes into transparent receptacles. This is something of particular relevance to private giving in UK opera, which often revolves around being part of a community of company supporters – most companies have Friends societies which grant benefits (e.g. access to dress rehearsals) in return for membership fees.

The effect of income and social status on giving was found to be relevant, with financially poor people donating “proportionately more of their incomes to nonprofits than better-off individuals” (Bennett, 2019, p. 35); average donations from poorer people were in the region of 3% to 3.5% of income as opposed to 1% from the better off. Wiepking (2007) concluded that people considered their donations in absolute rather than relative terms. Piff et al. (2010) attributed the difference to different social classes, with the lower classes engaging more in prosocial behaviour than the upper classes, and Bennett (2012b) assigned this difference to an individual’s “socially deprived self-concept” (ibid., p. 874), meaning that those who considered themselves to be deprived and unfairly treated would want to assist others in need. Charities Aid Foundation (2018) found this to be independent of age, with Dilworth (2013) reporting that in the UK specifically the poorest 20% gave 3.2% of gross monthly income to charity compared to 0.9% from the richest 20%.

Despite the lack of theoretical basis for corporate philanthropy (Liket & Simeans, 2015; Gautier & Pache, 2015), it is considered to create moral capital that can contribute to shareholder wealth (Godfrey, 2005), even though Masulis & Reza (2014) found that 62% of the firms in their review give to CEO-affiliated charities. Chalmeta & Viinikka (2016) stated that few companies disclose their corporate giving on their websites, while Valor & Zasuwa (2017) found a wide divergence in reporting style across company accounts. The positive effect of corporate philanthropy on reputation is reported by Gardberg et al. (2017), and Liket &

Maas (2016) investigated the extent to which companies monitor the social impact of their giving. Seifert et al. (2004) reported a correlation between positive cash flow and corporate giving in Fortune 1000 companies. The effect of adverse market conditions on corporate giving was investigated by Catalão-Lopes et al. (2016), who found that US firms reduced their donations during periods of economic decline but donated more to charity three years later.

Cause-related marketing (CRM) describes a policy of corporate giving with marketing intent (Varadarajan & Menon, 1988; Lafferty et al., 2016; He et al., 2015). Galan-Ladero et al. (2014) and Patel et al. (2017) considered consumer attitudes and scepticism to CRM, with Hamby & Brinberg (2017) concluding that “consumer engagement in consumption philanthropy ... has grown alongside consumer scepticism toward companies who claim to be affiliated with social causes” (ibid. p. 387). However, participants in sponsored sports events have positive attitudes to the sponsoring organisation (Filo et al., 2010), and Meer (2017) found that a corporation matching individual donations to a charity increased public willingness to donate. Álvarez-González et al. (2017) stated that partnerships between businesses and nonprofits led to improvements in charities’ administration and superior fundraising. In addition, the gender make-up of corporate boards was found to impact the amount and nature of corporate giving; companies with higher proportions of women on their boards gave more, with an emphasis on the arts and community charities (Cha & Abebe, 2016; Williams, 2003).

2.5 Donor retention

Having attracting supporters, a charity must retain them, and research has been undertaken into maintaining this relationship (Boenigk, 2014; Burnett, 1992). Sargeant & Hudson (2007) investigated donor attrition, reporting up to 50% of donors recruited in door-to-door fundraising lapsing within the first year. With 39.2% of reasons for terminating support being

financial demands, and 32.4% and 31.4% citing affordability due to change in personal and work circumstances respectively (*ibid.*, p. 98), economic factors clearly play a role in this effect. Bennett (2009 and 2013b) found that switching to a different charity was caused by low psychological involvement with the charity, a lack of image congruence and overfamiliarity. Waters (2009) and Alborough (2017) studied the importance of the relationship between donor and charity, which can be facilitated by social media (Smitko, 2012; Lucas, 2017) and affected by advertising (Grzyb & Doliński, 2017; Choi et al., 2016).

De Bruyn & Prokopec (2016) found that asking for an amount slightly greater than the donor's previous gift led to an increase in receipts of 22%. Das et al. (2008) looked at the most effective wording of fundraising requests, while Laufer et al. (2010) found that the cultural context was a key factor in the effectiveness of communicating a charity's message. The use of guilt-based messages has been extensively investigated (Hibbert et al., 2007; Basil et al., 2008; Chang, 2014; Agrawal & Duhacheck, 2010; Brennan & Binney, 2010), while the use of sex appeal in charitable campaigns is discussed by Cameron & Haanstra (2008). Ong (2015), Bhati & Eikenberry (2015), Dahl (2018), and Albouy (2017) all considered the ethics and effectiveness of using shocking images – so-called “Poverty Porn”.

Stride (2006), Tapp (1996) and Lee & Bourne (2017) explored the practices and appropriateness of branding in the non-profit sector, with several studies developing scales to evaluate brand personality (Voeth & Herbst, 2008; Sargeant et al., 2008; Bernritter et al., 2016; Bennett & Gabriel, 2003; Michel & Rieunier, 2012; Huang & Ku, 2016; Michaelidou et al., 2015; Hankinson, 2001; Wymer et al., 2016).

Treatment of unprofitable donors was investigated (Boenigk & Scherhag, 2014; Sauvé-Rodd, 2007; Bennett & Kottász, 2011). Kristofferson et al. (2013) looked at the problem of “slacktivism” whereby donors make small, unprofitable gifts, and Khodakarami et al. (2015) found that those donors who engaged across a broad range of activities often become profitable in the long run and were less susceptible to negative macroeconomic shocks.

2.6 Fundraising in a technical environment

Fundraising has adapted to the development of the internet, social media, mobile devices and crowdfunding. Giving has become more convenient, with responding to donors becoming cheaper and more immediate, and social media enabling donors and nonprofits to bond online. This means that changes in donor behaviour due to economic and political factors can potentially be more rapid, as can organisational responses.

Equal participation in social media by charities and donors was found to be optimal (Sisson, 2017; Sargeant & Lee, 2004), with the level and nature of adoption of social media by nonprofits being widely reviewed (Curtis et al., 2010; Nah & Saxton, 2012; Wilks, 2016; Pressgrove et al., 2018; Waters et al., 2009; Lovejoy & Saxton, 2012; Lovejoy et al., 2012; Saxton & Wang, 2014; Wallace et al., 2017; Algharabat et al., 2018; Bennett, 2017).

The effectiveness of crowdfunding by charities has also been explored (Stiver et al., 2015; Fan-Osuala et al., 2018; Liu et al., 2017; Choy & Schlagwein, 2016; Zhong & Lin, 2018). Telethons, which take advantage of online giving, received criticism for their depiction of victims (Jefferess, 2002; Longmore, 2005). Bennett & Kottász (2000) found that donors were prompted to give by emotive images, but Waters (2013), looking at media coverage of disasters, found little evidence of increased giving as a result of increased exposure on the news.

Coghlan & Filo (2013) found participants' motivation in charity sports event to be driven by connectedness to self, others and social cause, however Woolf et al. (2013) stated that participation in charity sports "had little effect on participants' relationship with the charity" (ibid., p. 95).

Sargeant et al. (2015) and Bennett (2012c) outlined accepted best practice for major gift fundraising. Legacy giving was explored by James & Routley (2016), finding that living donor stories generated greater donation intention than deceased donor stories. In looking at the barriers and motivations to legacy giving, Wiepking et al. (2012) and Sikkel & Shoenmakers (2012) found a belief that the donor's family was financially provided for a key factor, something that is affected by the prevailing economic and political conditions.

2.7 Fundraising in varying economic conditions

Whilst it is generally accepted that nonprofits suffer in recessions due to reduced donations and increased demand for their services (Accenture, 2009), Breeze & Morgan (2009) claimed this does not take into account the non-economic motivation of most giving, the varied range of beneficiaries, differences across the nonprofit sector and time lags in economic conditions. Specifically, they stated "the literature on donor motivations clearly indicates that the quantity of financial resources that an individual commands is not the sole determining factor behind their philanthropic decisions" (ibid., p. 10). Even when financial resources dictate behaviour, "it is unclear whether income or assets is the most important measure" (ibid., p. 12), and additionally, some households may financially benefit in a recession due to a reduction in interest rates and resultant falls in mortgage payments. Mohan & Wilding (2009) reviewed British and American long-term studies and concluded that although there was definite recessionary impact on donations, it was only temporary, and that this was even true for the

Great Depression in the USA in 1929-31. Although Wiggins (2010) reported at 1.1% drop in the 2008/09 combined income of the UK's 500 biggest charities, this was less than the 3.5% that had been predicted. Shafer & Boudreaux (2012) looked at a period of 40 years, incorporating seven recessions and found that American donors remained consistent although giving declined during the Great Recession years (2007-9). Lin & Wang (2016) found that during the Great Recession, successful nonprofits in the American state of New Jersey sought to cut expenditure and diversify revenue streams rather than increase funding efforts, whilst Marx & Carter (2014) highlighted the importance of online giving. Wilding (2010) looked at the UK sector in the same period, pointing out not only a lack of research in this area, but a lack of managerial experience of such conditions, due to a prolonged period of economic growth. Lee & Shon (2018) found that "the ratio of fundraising expense to total expense increases as the economy takes a downturn" (*ibid.*, p. 958) in USA nonprofits, reflecting improved efficiency of operations and fundraising becoming a "higher priority under a hostile economic condition" (*ibid.*, p. 951).

Curry et al. (2012) reviewed Christian higher education institutions in the USA and found that although various factors affected fundraising success in times of recession (e.g. communicating philanthropy as spiritual growth for the donor rather a sales transaction, proximity of donor base to organisation, regional economic stress) macroeconomic conditions did not affect fundraising results. Colley (2001), in looking at fundraising in unstable times, quoted Patrick Rooney, CEO for the Centre on Philanthropy as saying "we know that giving is closely correlated with the economy". Christian Century (2009) said that US religious organisations actually reported a 5.5% increase in donations in 2008 compared to the 2% fall in US charitable giving in general.

Warwick (2009) warned against “pretending economic troubles will create multiple opportunities for venturesome fundraisers”. Miller (2010), in looking at the US library sector, said that recessionary times can lead to a “deeper reliance on Friends and foundations”, while Alexander (1991) claimed that traditional philanthropists “value stability over the long term” (ibid., p. 66) and as such are often cash rich, meaning they may actually prosper in a recession. Urriolagoitia & Vernis (2012) looked at corporate giving in Spain and the US and found that the recession had less of an effect on donations than expected.

Riess (1996) said that “while donations have suffered, corporate philanthropic support still plays a major role in the funding strategy of many arts groups” in the USA (ibid., p.34). In their book on Arts funding in the USA, Hopkins & Friedman (1997) stated that “demographic and economic trends ... should be examined” (ibid., p. 5) and that “during economic downturns, for example, many businesses will cut back giving in all but a few primary areas; in extreme cases, they may cut giving entirely” (ibid. p. 37).

Bennett (2019, p.94) went further, stating that creating a theoretical basis for fundraising is complicated due to “the presence of high levels of casual complexity in the subject matter of issues under investigation and in their surrounding environments (socioeconomic, political, regulatory, etc.)”. He concluded that one of the areas that would merit further research is the effects of economic downturns “on specific sectors” (ibid., p.97). There has been a considerable amount written concerning the effect of recession on nonprofits in general (Blair, 2008; Boland, 2010; Casey, 2012; Charity Commission, 2010; Earle et al., 2009; Canon, 2017; Macindoe et al., 2014; Meer et al., 2017; Morreale, 2011; National Council for Voluntary Organisations & Charities Aid Foundation, 2009; Philanthropy News Digest, 2008; Schaefer

et al., 2012), but because of the many different industries contained within the third sector, there are few general conclusions that can be drawn.

With the National Council for Voluntary Organisations (2012) reporting unequal effects across the voluntary sector, Salamon et al. (2009) provided a breakdown of the effect of the recession on nonprofits by sector, which shows cultural organisations bearing the brunt of the crisis, with 73% of theatres reporting “severe” or “very severe stress” and 49% of orchestras. The dynamics involved in this disparity are complex and require individual analysis for each business area. Bridgeland et al. (2009, p. 3) highlighted this problem when they stated that in addition to the “evaporation of wealth” and a “state and local budget crunch”, a recession also increases the “human need for nonprofit” services. Drezner (2010) wrote about the effect of the Great Recession on the American educational sector, stating that “the impact of a recession on giving to education is not as strong, nor as consistent, as overall giving”, and Bowmann (2009) reported that historically-black colleges and universities suffered from a legacy of underfunding and a commitment to educating low-income students.

In addition, more needs to be understood about fundraising in times of economic growth. Fisman et al. (2014) showed there may be behavioural changes, with individuals exposed to recession acting more selfishly, but List & Peysakhovich (2010) examined the period from 1968 to 2007 in the USA and found charitable giving recovered more quickly in a boom than it declined in a recession.

2.8 Fundraising in varying political conditions

Political factors impact significantly on the funding of opera houses, due to the large level of public funds that makes up their income. Details of major changes in the level of government

funding, such as the recent 29% cut in English National Opera's grant from Arts Council England, are widely reported across the press (BBC, 2014; Opera, 2015), but whilst commentary has suggested possible motives for these moves, such as Jury (2014) who pointed to London seeing "its share of the pot fall from 49 per cent to 47 per cent", there is an absence of academic research on the effects of factors such as governing political party, government arts funding and political devolution on the fundraising results of reliant organisations.

2.9 Fundraising performance evaluation

The assessment of fundraising performance is naturally based around management accounting, relying on details that are not generally or consistent published in financial accounts. Sargeant & Shang (2017) detailed several ratios that are useful to managers such as FACE (ratio of fundraising and administration costs to total expenditure) and cost per dollar raised, as well as the normal ARR (accounting rate of return), payback period and NPV (net present value) for longer fundraising projects. Sargeant & Jay (2014) additionally advocated internal measures for corporate and trust fundraising, such as "hit-rate" (the percentage of successful applications), number of applications submitted per team member, average gift size secured, and for major-donor fundraising they advocate measuring income per staff member compared to average staff cost and time spent with supporters on cultivation and stewardship. Herbst & Norton (2012) similarly considered ways to evaluate the performance of each area of fundraising individually, using internally available information.

Such internal measures are not only unavailable for external research, but also, for industry practitioners, make comparisons with other organisations unlikely. In addition, Wymer (2013) proposed that nonprofit marketing practices have been copied from the commercial sector,

despite the many fundamental differences. This suggests the need for developing new tools that reflect the nature of nonprofit activities.

2.10 Conclusion

The overall picture is confusing, with counter-intuitive assertions being both supported and disproved by contradicting results. Some research indicates that recessions produce a downturn in philanthropy, other evidence suggests that giving decreases by less than expected, and there are even reports of donations increasing during economic downturns.

What is clear is that each industry within the nonprofit sector is understandably subject to different pressures as political and economic conditions change. The work on the arts sector as a whole suggests that it is highly susceptible to economic fluctuations, but this may or may not be true of the UK or specifically its opera sector.

In addition, despite there being criticism of the existing measures for evaluating fundraising, little work appears has been undertaken to develop meaningful metrics to assess externally the performance of fundraising operations in non-profit organisations.

3 METHODOLOGY

3.1 Introduction

The factors that affect fundraising in the UK opera industry are manifold, with theoretical reasoning suggesting that they may produce results at different times and in different ways.

An economic recession may be considered by the majority of those who work in opera fundraising as something that will have a negative effect on funds raised, and there are indeed many ways in which this can be imagined to be the case. In a recession it might be assumed that donors will have less money to give, a reason that could be applied equally to individuals (who may have less disposable income), corporations (who may have less profit to distribute) and grant-making trusts (who may see less income from investment and donations). In addition, in times of recession, greater calls may be made on donors to give money due to increased need. Charities that provide for the less well-off in society may be under increased demand for their services in a time of recession, and so will naturally make greater requests from their supporters. Finally, government support may not only be focused on necessary services for those in urgent need, but there will be less tax revenue with which to provide it. The arts in general, and perhaps opera specifically (with its elitist image), may receive less as a result of these recessionary pressures.

However, the factors are not universally negative in the time of downturn. Although financial resources may decrease for many, they may not fall for those individuals who traditionally support opera (as discussed in section 2.7). Along these lines it is pertinent to consider whether it is variation in income or asset value that has the greatest effect on giving to opera. Although corporate giving to charities may be under pressure due to reduced profits, sponsorship of arts

events may be considered cheap advertising by companies wishing to stay ahead of competition. Government giving to the arts may also not be as clear-cut. Aside from the political fallout from cutting funding to the arts councils, there may be time delays for such budgetary decisions to be enacted, meaning that any cuts may not be felt for some time after a recession begins.

The objective of this research is to understand which political and economic conditions affect fundraising results in the UK opera sector and how.

3.2 Research paradigm

The approach taken in this research is one of positivism. There are many potential causes for changes in levels of fundraising, but fundamentally these are not subjective, and should be objectively observable from the data. Moreover, the purpose of the research is not intended to bring about any radical change in the opera industry or fundraising practice. The aim is to understand the relationships that occur between underlying political and economic conditions and fundraising results in order to allow meaningful planning for the future and assessment of past performance.

3.3 Research methodology

The clearest method of assessing these effects is to investigate empirically the fundraising results across the industry for a number of years, comparing these figures to political and economic data.

3.3.1 Sample period

The period to be examined needs to be sufficient to include times of recession and growth and also to give a context to extraordinary items of fundraising (Royal Opera House, English National Opera, Glyndebourne, Opera North, Garsington Opera and Grange Park Opera have all had major sponsorship drives to support large capital projects such as building or renovating theatres). A clear starting point is the year 1996, as not only does this provide a stretch of 22 years to investigate, it also marks the first full year of lottery funding for arts institutions in the UK.

3.3.2 Sample size and selection

A significant sample of UK opera companies needs to be selected in order that the results of the research are statistically significant. In fact, as shown in appendix 6.22, the number of participants in the UK opera market is small, and by selecting twelve of the largest companies the research covers 96% of the population. In effect, this is more census than sample.

Two large companies that have been missed out of the research are Opera Holland Park and Buxton Festival Opera. Opera Holland Park has been omitted because it only recently became a separate organisation. Previously it had been part of the Royal Borough of Kensington and Chelsea, and as such did not produce published accounts. Buxton Festival Opera is not included for two reasons. There is a lack of detailed disclosure in some of its published accounts. More importantly, the Festival is not only an opera festival, but also a literary festival. Even the music side of operations is multifaceted, so not including it within the sample of largest companies is an acceptable omission.

3.3.2 Analytical approach

The general approach of this research will be graphical. The economic and political data will be plotted on graphs to display trends. Where necessary, figures will be adjusted for inflation, and combinations of variables and potential time lags will be considered. If there are factors that appear to cause fundraising results, correlation coefficients will be calculated and lines of best fit produced.

3.4 Factor data

The research aims to consider the effect of political and economic factors on fundraising, and data about these conditions have been compiled to compare to the fundraising results.

3.4.1 Political data

The chief item of political data is the governing UK party. This is a relatively simple task, and with all the general elections in the 22-year period taking place in May or June, and the inevitable delay in actioning policies, it is not unreasonable to suggest that a new government's spending policy will be actioned from January of the year after an election.

There is also the matter of devolution to consider. Arts funding is undertaken by Westminster and the devolved governments, so the governing parties of the Scottish and Welsh parliaments need to be considered. Northern Ireland has not been included in the research data due to complications that arise when considering this part of the UK opera sector. The region's main opera company, Northern Ireland Opera, was only founded in 2010, making it difficult to include in the figures for the 22-year period under review. Moreover, the funding for this company comes both from the Arts Council of Northern Ireland and from the Republic of Ireland due to the cross-border nature of the enterprise. The Arts Council of Northern Ireland

(2018) shows a government grant of £11m, which compared to the combined grant of £597m in the rest of the UK amounts to 2%. As a result, it is statistically acceptable not to include Northern Ireland's data in this research.

3.4.2 Economic data

One of the most important economic data sets for considering financial results over such a long period is a measure of inflation. There are various ways in which this can be achieved; this report uses the Retail Price Index (RPI) because of its reliability and widespread use. RPI figures are available from the Office of National Statistics in the form of monthly annualised figures. These have been averaged to provide an mean annual inflation figure for each year (appendix 6.1). RPI has then been used to adjust some of the historic financial figures to their 2017 real terms value. This enables an analysis of how non-inflationary factors (e. g. governing party and unemployment rate) have affected fundraising results.

The UK's net debt and net cash requirement (both excluding public sector banks) are also available from the Office of National Statistics as a monthly figures. Means were taken from both sets of data to provide an average annual debt figure and an average cash requirement.

The gross domestic product (GDP) is presented by the Office of National Statistics as a quarterly figure. For each year, the four quarters were added together to provide an annual amount.

The unemployment rate (for those aged 16 and over, seasonally adjusted) is available from the Office of National Statistics as a monthly percentage rate. These too were averaged to provide average annual unemployment rates.

There are several methods of evaluating the value of assets in the UK economy. For a stock market valuation the FTSE 100 index was used. There are several indices, but the FTSE 100 is widely available and perceived by many observers to be a barometer of the climate of the UK stock market. For this reason, it seems the most appropriate indicator as it represents not only asset value but general investor sentiment. Daily values for the FTSE 100 were taken from the London Stock Exchange as far back as was possible, and before that Yahoo Finance. The average value for the year was calculated from these figures.

Another key measure of asset value in the UK is the price of property. Monthly average house prices were obtained from the HM Land Registry via the UK government website. These were averaged to provide an average house price for each year.

The level of market income was measured by obtaining the dividend yield of the FTSE 100 companies from the commercial data service CEIC. These were shown as monthly figures, so were averaged to provide mean annual dividend yields. The average UK annual household income was also used as a comparator, with the figures from the Office for National Statistics being adjusted to reflect a December year end.

3.5 Funding body data

This research includes funding figures from three of the four main government arts funding bodies in the UK: Arts Council England, The Arts Council of Wales and Creative Scotland. In addition, it also includes amounts paid directly by the Scottish government to the National Performing Companies.

Each funding body produces an annual report which details the amounts received from the government and the amount received from the National Lottery. There is also an annual or biannual report from the Scottish government detailing the amounts paid directly to the National Performing Companies. All these figures were collated and adjusted to a December year end (appendices 6.2-6.4).

3.6 Company data

For the twelve sample companies (Royal Opera House, English National Opera, Glyndebourne, Opera North, Welsh National Opera, Scottish Opera, Garsington Opera, Grange Park Opera, English Touring Opera, Longborough Festival Opera, Classical Opera and Birmingham Opera) details of income split between earned and unearned is available in their annual accounts. The unearned income is generally split between amounts received from arts councils, lottery and other. Glyndebourne did not until recently provide details of art council funding. However, at the start of the period under review, Arts Council England included a list of every grant made in their annual report. A freedom of information request to Arts Council England provided details of grants made to Glyndebourne from 2010 onwards, which left just five years data unknown. For these years the Arts Council England grant was estimated to be the total unearned income for the Tour and education work. Given the funding model of the company this seemed appropriate, and the resulting figures were in line with other years. Garsington Opera also do not publish Arts Council England grants, as they are relatively small, and so were obtained by a freedom of information request to the company.

Sponsorship has been included in unearned income in this research. For Grange Park Opera, sponsorship has sometimes been included with advertising, programmes and catering as part

of earned income. Where this is the case estimates of the split have been made based on previous year ratios.

As with funding body information, the opera company data was adjusted to a December year end, so that like-for-like comparisons can be made, and the appropriate factors considered.

3.7 Limitations of approach

The sample of opera companies included in this study comprises, to a great extent, the entire UK opera sector. However, there are inevitably some limitations in the approach of the research undertaken in this way.

3.7.1 Differences in accounting practices

Differences in accounting practices between different companies may make direct comparison difficult. An example of this is the degree to which funding is applied to the year of the project to which it relates. Some companies place funding into deferred income, only bringing it through the income and expenditure account when the related project occurs. Other companies register grants as soon as the decision to pay them is made.

3.7.2 Large company bias

The research considers the entire sector, but UK opera is dominated by large companies. Attempts have been made to mitigate this by extending the sample to include two companies with turnover of less than £1m, but it is possible that the key conclusions drawn will be more applicable to larger opera companies than smaller ones.

3.7.3 Correlation vs Causality

By using graphical methods to compare the data, there is a danger that correlation can be misinterpreted as causality when it is only coincidence. For this reason, it is important when looking for patterns in the data that the underlying causes are understood.

3.7.4 Lack of internal information

In the interests of being unbiased, companies' results have been examined without reference to internal data. As a result, other factors that may affect the fundraising results (e.g. changes in fundraising budget, staff turnover) have not been considered.

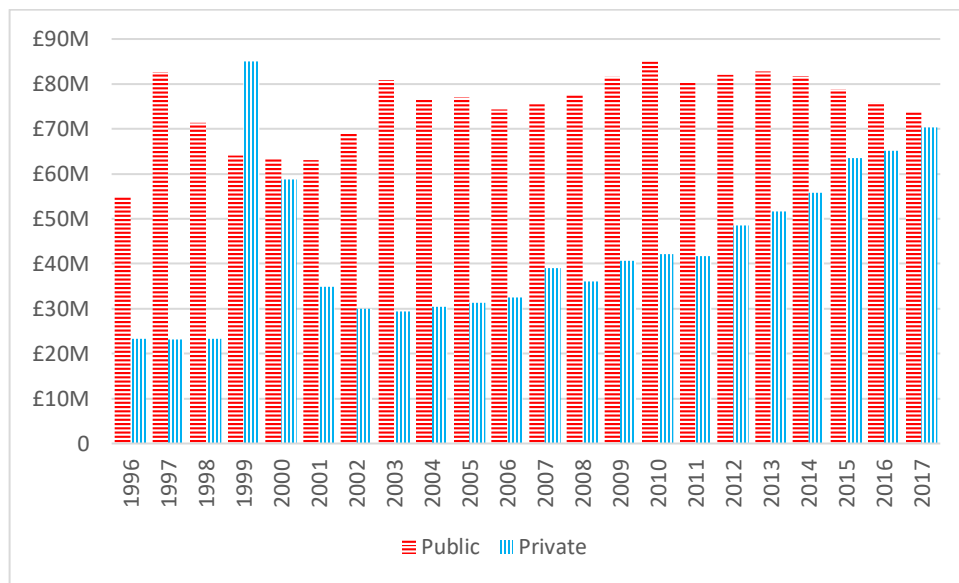
3.8 Conclusion

Notwithstanding the abovementioned limitations, the relatively focused nature of the UK opera market makes financial analysis of the entire sector reasonably straightforward. The 22-year period should give sufficient scope to analyse various rises and falls in economic activity and examine any correlating changes in fundraising results.

4 DATA ANALYSIS

4.1 Introduction

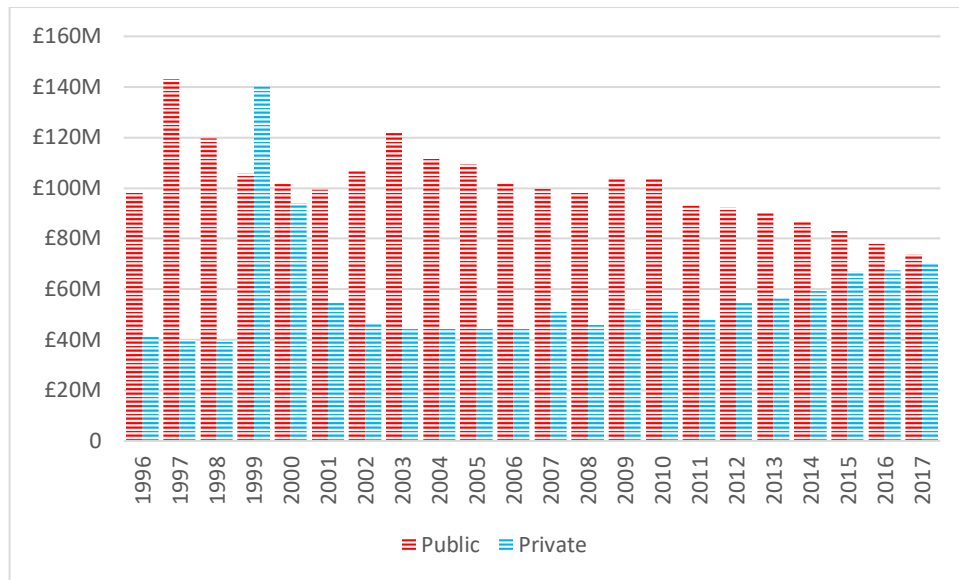
As we attempt to find correlations between the various political and economic factors and the fundraising results in the UK opera sector, we must first consider the components of unearned income in the UK opera sector:



Source: Appendix 6.20

Figure 7 – UK opera unearned income (not adjusted for inflation)

In addition to these absolute income figures as reported in the companies' financial statements, it is also important to consider the same unearned income figures in real terms. These have been calculated by using the Retail Price Index (appendix 6.1) and inflating the amounts to their 2017 equivalent value:



Source: Appendix 6.20

Figure 8 – UK opera unearned income adjusted for inflation

Each political and economic factor is considered in turn and compared to corresponding changes in the appropriate section of in the UK opera fundraising income.

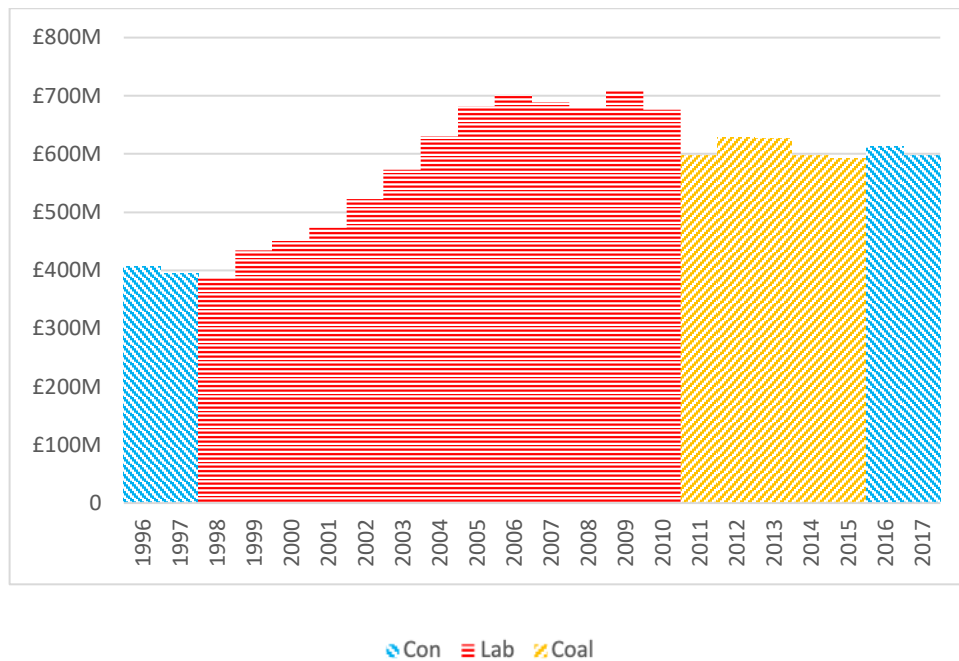
4.2 Effect of governing party

It is reasonable to investigate the effect of different parties’ policies towards funding opera in the UK during their time in office over the 22-year period. The picture is complicated a little by devolution and the fact that specific arts funding decisions are made through the arts councils, apart from the Scottish government which funds five National Performing Companies directly.

4.2.1 National arts funding

We must first consider the total amount given each year by central and devolved governments to Arts Council England, The Arts Council of Wales, Creative Scotland and the five National Performing Companies in Scotland. This indicates the amount that government gives to arts

funding in general, rather than to opera specifically. In order to strip out the effect of inflation over this 22-year period, these amounts have been inflated to their 2017 value:

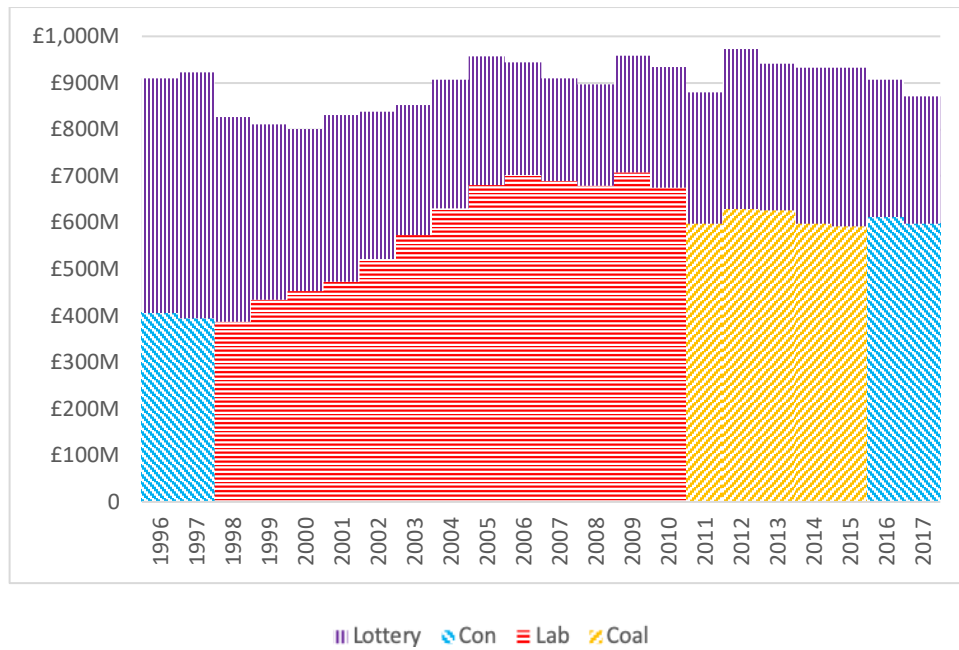


Source: Appendix 6.7

Figure 9 – UK Government spending on the arts adjusted for inflation

This graph shows that, in real terms, government arts spending increased significantly under the Labour government by around 7.7% per year during the period from 1998 to 2006. For the remainder of the Labour government, funding remained relatively stable in real terms, before being cut under the subsequent Conservative-Liberal Democrat Coalition (by 11.6%), a level at which it remained through to the Conservative government. The Conservative-Liberal Democrat and Conservative levels of funding after the Labour government were considerably higher than Conservative spending before the Labour government.

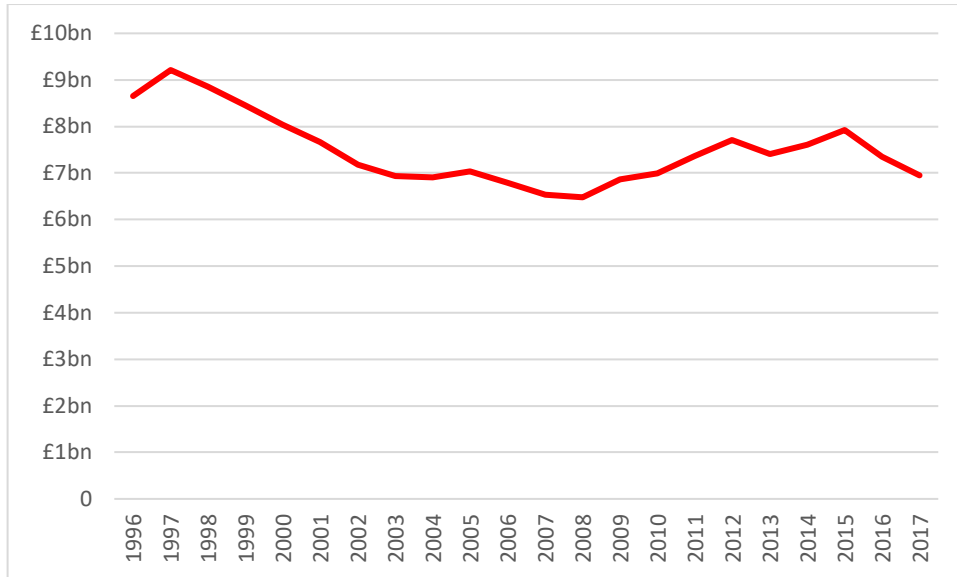
Throughout the period, the National Lottery also contributed large amounts of money to the national arts funding bodies, providing the total level of public funding level for the UK’s arts organisations:



Source: Appendix 6.7

Figure 10 – UK Government and Lottery spending on the arts adjusted for inflation

This presents a more level picture of combined arts funding. During the Labour government, the National Lottery donated less to arts funding. London was awarded the 2012 Olympics on 8 July 2005, and this will have led to increased sports funding from the National Lottery during the second half of the Labour government’s reign. The National Lottery itself, which started in 1994, has a variable income, and the following graph, also adjusted for inflation, shows the pattern of income to the National Lottery company over the 22-year period:

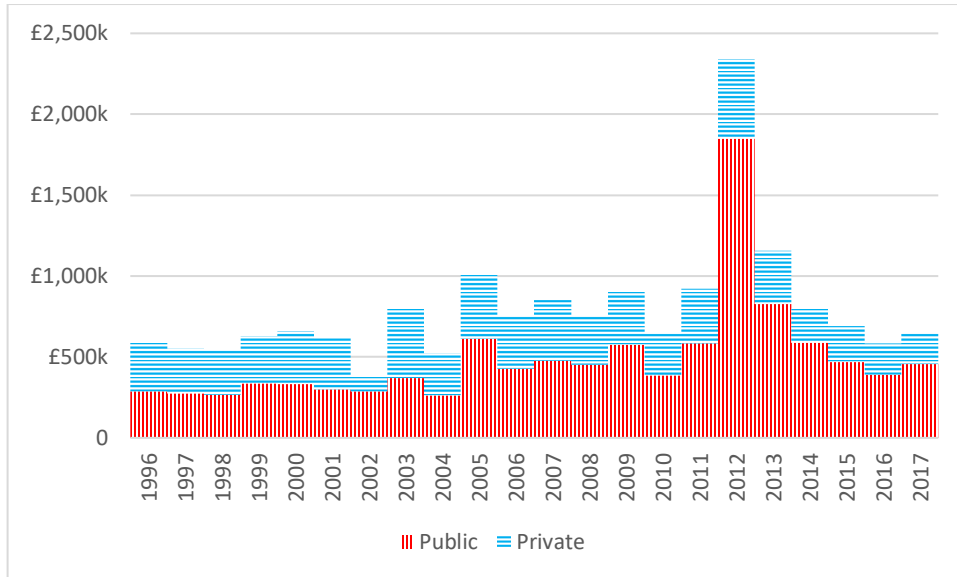


Source: Appendix 6.7

Figure 11 – National Lottery turnover adjusted for inflation

The initial excitement of the new UK National Lottery started to cool soon after the Labour government came into office in 1997, with Camelot’s turnover falling in real terms. This was compounded by the 2012 Olympics being awarded to London in 2005, with the percentage of Camelot’s funding to the arts being reduced from a high of 6.46% of turnover in 1997 to 3.41% in 2007 (appendix 6.6). The Labour government compensated for this by increasing arts funding.

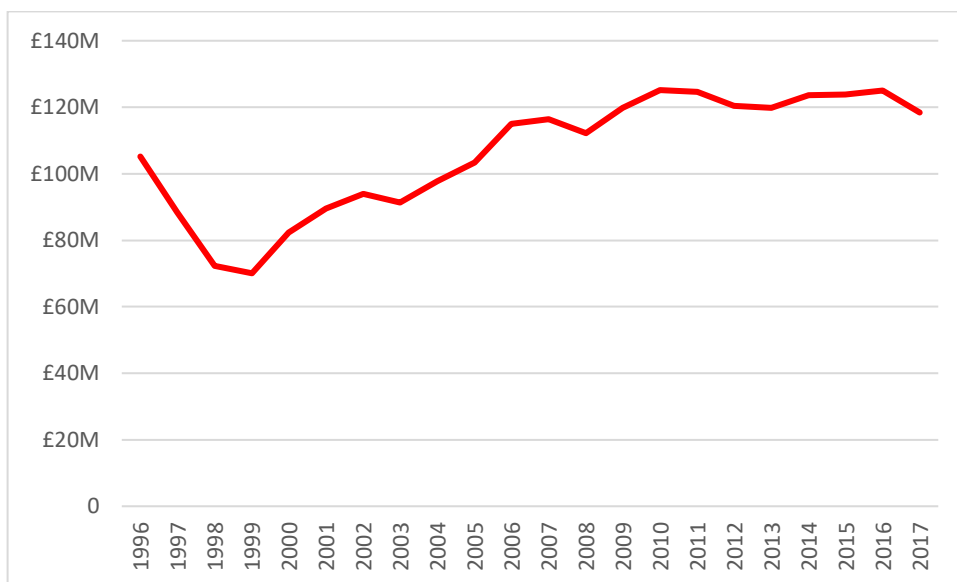
It is worth pointing out that not all Olympics-based funded excluded the arts. Birmingham Opera achieved its best fundraising results in relation to special Olympics-related projects:



Source: Appendix 6.15

Figure 12 – Birmingham Opera fundraising adjusted for inflation

In addition, earned income from box-office, catering and other activities rose in real terms in the period leading up to the Olympics. It continued to rise despite the financial crisis, and it has remained at around this higher level:

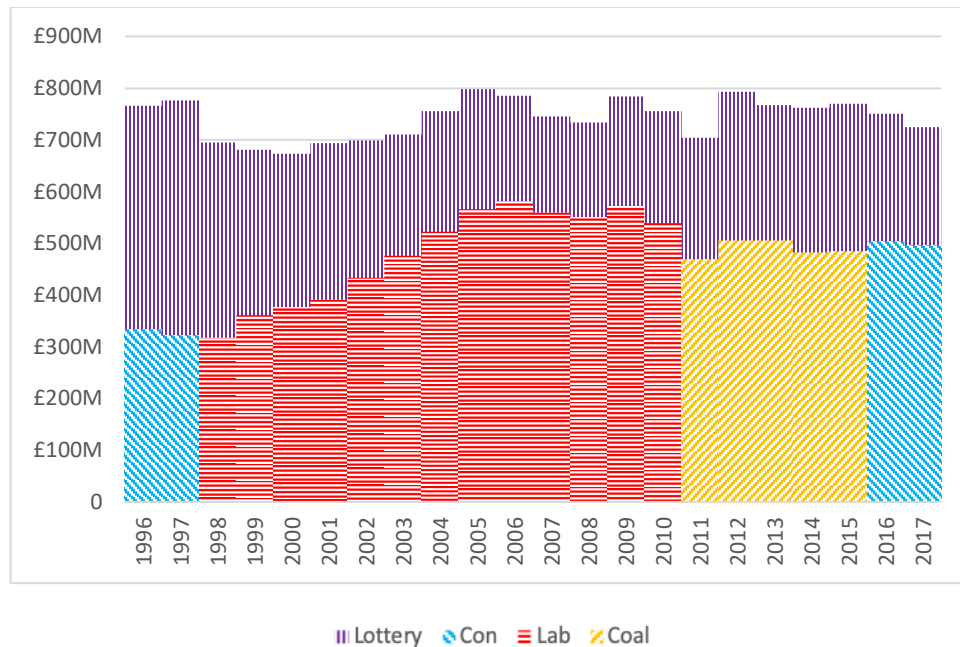


Source: Appendix 6.20

Figure 13 – UK opera total earned income adjusted for inflation

4.2.2 Regional arts funding

It is also possible to consider the English, Welsh and Scottish regions separately, as these were governed by different parties throughout the period after devolution, which occurred in 1999. Due to the amount of UK arts funding that is spent in England, namely between 80% and 84% (appendix 6.5), the English data are largely a reflection of the UK as a whole:

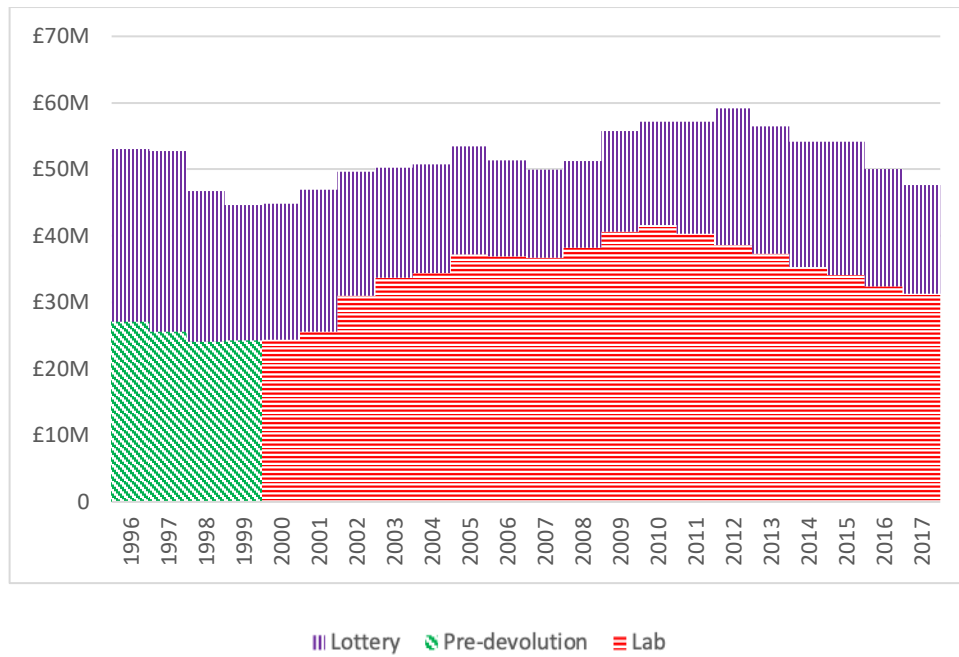


Source: Appendix 6.7

Figure 14 – English Government and Lottery spending on the arts adjusted for inflation

The key difference between this English arts subsidy and the overall picture for the UK is that there is a slight fall in arts funding under the Labour government from 2006 through to 2010. This coincides with the preparation for the 2012 London Olympics, which would naturally impact England more than Scotland and Wales.

Since devolution, the Welsh assembly has always been led by a Labour first minister, and although the Labour party has never held a majority it has always been the largest party, governing as a minority or in alliance with the Liberal Democrats, Plaid Cymru, or the Liberal Democrats and Independents.

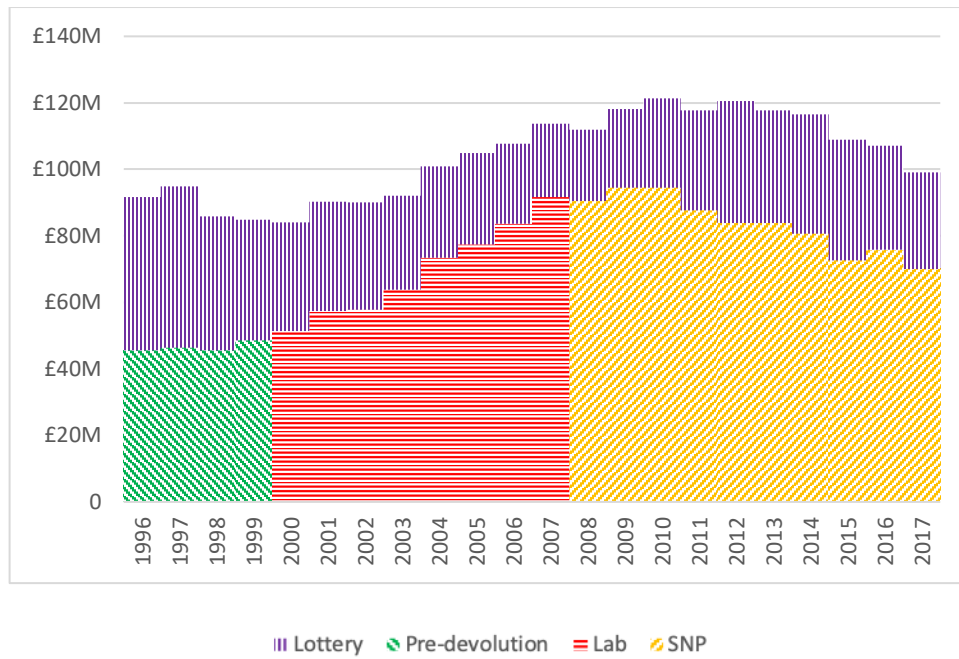


Source: Appendix 6.7

Figure 15 – Welsh Government and Lottery spending on the arts adjusted for inflation

Despite this constant (more-or-less) Labour governance, the same trend of increase to 2010 and the decrease thereafter is shown in the Welsh government’s arts spending adjusted for inflation, with the fall off in later years being less sharp than England, but largely corresponding to the decline in government arts funding in England from 2006 to 2017.

Scotland’s political makeup has been less uniform, having a Labour first minister in the period from 1999 to 2007, and a Scottish National Party first minister from 2007 onwards. The results are, however, similar to those of Wales:



Source: Appendix 6.7

Figure 16 – Scottish Government and Lottery spending on the arts adjusted for inflation

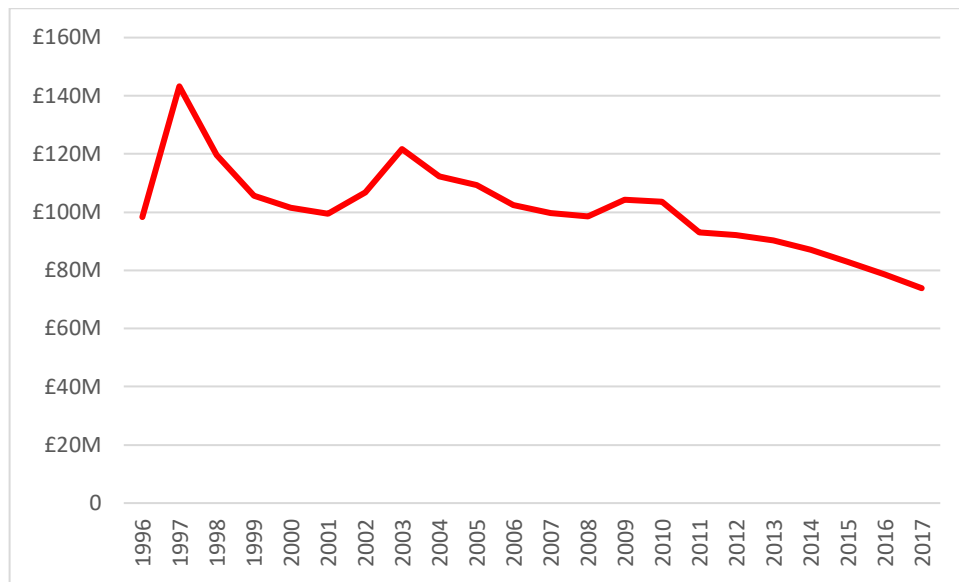
The increase under Labour continued for the first three years of SNP rule until 2010, after which there was a drop off in real terms government and total funding.

The regional picture suggests that whilst both national and regional governments reduced their arts spending in the years from 2011 onwards, the Westminster Coalition achieved this by making an immediate cut and maintained this level in real terms, whereas the Scottish and Welsh regional governments made a gradual real terms reduction over the next six years.

4.2.3 Opera funding

Having considered the levels of government arts funding in general throughout the period, it is now possible to consider the amount of public funds spent on opera, from both Lottery and arts councils, throughout the period. Lottery money has been included in this analysis as it is also distributed by arts councils. Moreover, as we have seen above, the level of arts funding from

government may have been altered to adapt to the changing level of funds available from the Lottery:



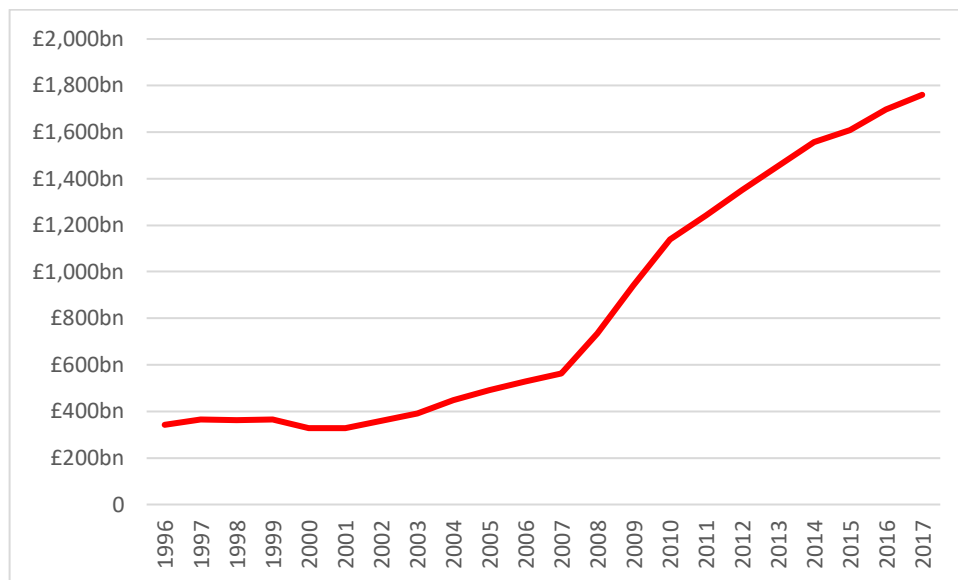
Source: Appendix 6.20

Figure 17 – UK Government and Lottery spending on opera adjusted for inflation

The peaks around 1997 and 2003 correspond to the large amount of funds received by the Royal Opera House and English National Opera respectively for theatre renovations. Aside from these outlying years, the level of funding of UK opera is reasonably steady, although it has declined in real terms in the last five years of the period. This makes sense as, for the larger organisations in particular, opera houses are reliant on a steady flow of funds for their survival, and the arts councils will be mindful of the need to support these institutions. From 2011 onwards there has been a general decline in real terms funding, coinciding with the Coalition and Conservative governments, despite some relative stability in income for the National Lottery (figure 11).

4.3 Effect of government borrowing

Public debt, the amount owed by government, is a factor that impacts all funding decisions of government. In the period after the financial crisis of 2008, public debt increased significantly, leading to the Coalition and Conservative governments' policy of austerity. Public debt multiplied by a factor of five over the period, although until 2008 the increases had been moderate:



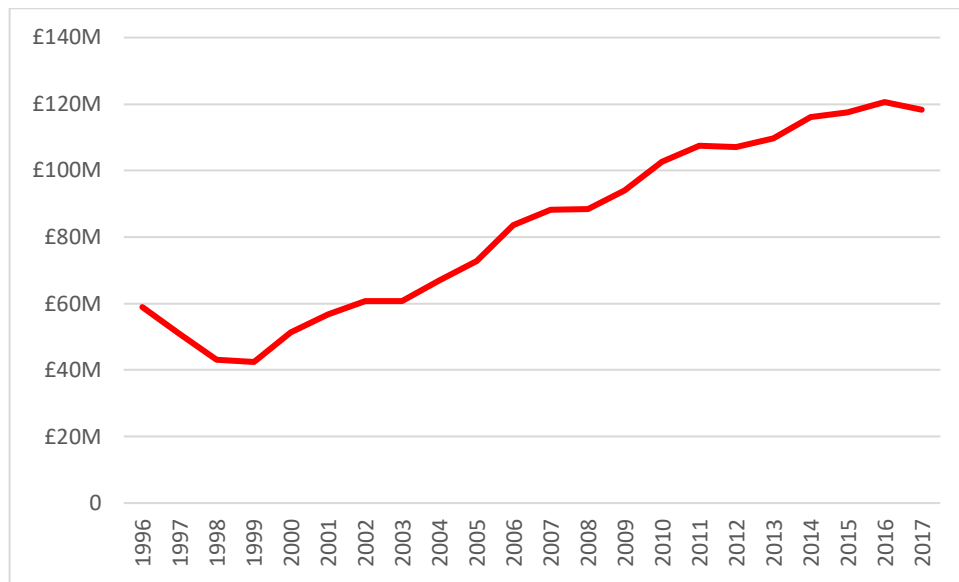
Source: Appendix 6.1

Figure 18 – UK public sector debt

Government funding of the arts continued at the same level until Labour lost the general election in 2010, and thereafter austerity measures were brought in, leading to a reduction in the amount the government gave to the arts funding bodies. The increase in public debt became less rapid in the austerity era.

The effect of the government's austerity policy – a direct consequence of the huge national debt – did not result in any significant reduction in earned income for opera companies (figure 19 below), which has generally increased throughout the period. The initial dip was largely

contributed to by the drop in income at the Royal Opera House around the time of the theatre's renovations:

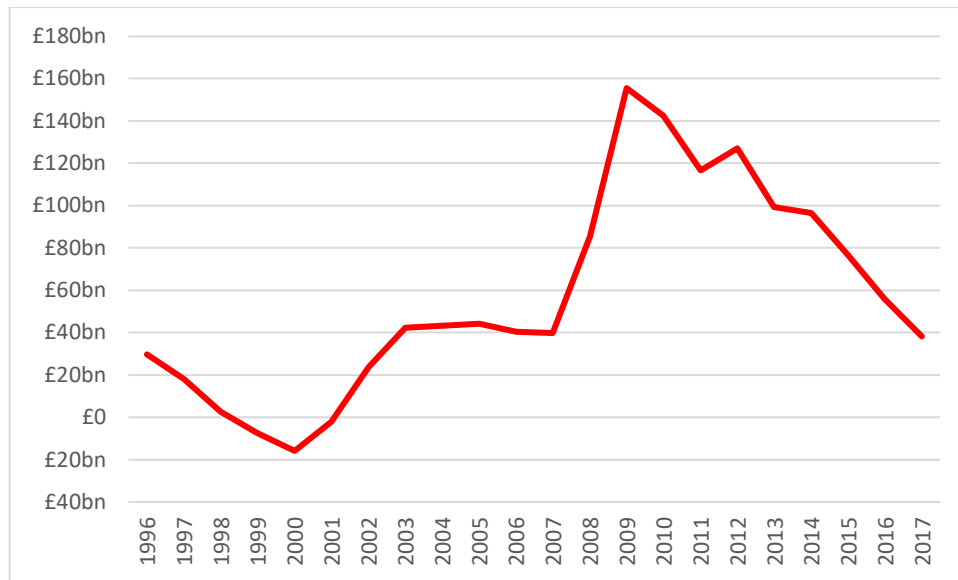


Source: Appendix 6.20

Figure 19 – UK earned income (not adjusted for inflation)

Private fundraising (figure 7) not only increased throughout this period of rising public debt, but the rate of increase was also higher.

The Public Sector Net Cast Requirement (PSNCR) gives an indication as to the level at which the public borrowing is being increased or reduced each year:



Source: Appendix 6.1

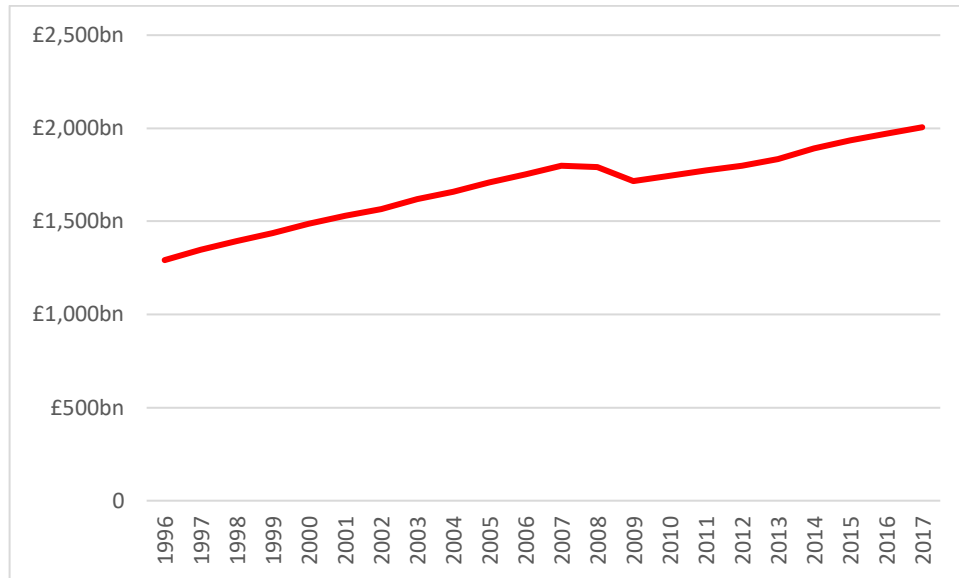
Figure 20 – UK public sector net cash requirement (PSNCR)

The cash requirement was falling at the end of the John Major Conservative government. At the start of Tony Blair’s first Labour government at the end of the 1990s and the start of the 2000s, the cash requirement turned into a net repayment for several years. This increased as government funding for the arts, inter alia, grew under the Labour government, staying at around the £40bn level for the years leading up to the 2008 financial crisis. The final years of the Labour government saw this cash requirement shoot up before being brought down under the subsequent Coalition and Conservative governments’ austerity measures.

The correlation between PSNCR and government arts spending would appear to be that when the government’s cash requirement is in decline (from 1996 to 2000 and after 2009), arts funding is cut. This is a reflection of the fact that government spending cuts correspond to a reduction in cash requirement.

4.4 Effect of the economy

The Gross Domestic Product (GDP) is one of the most widely reported performance indicators for a country's economy:



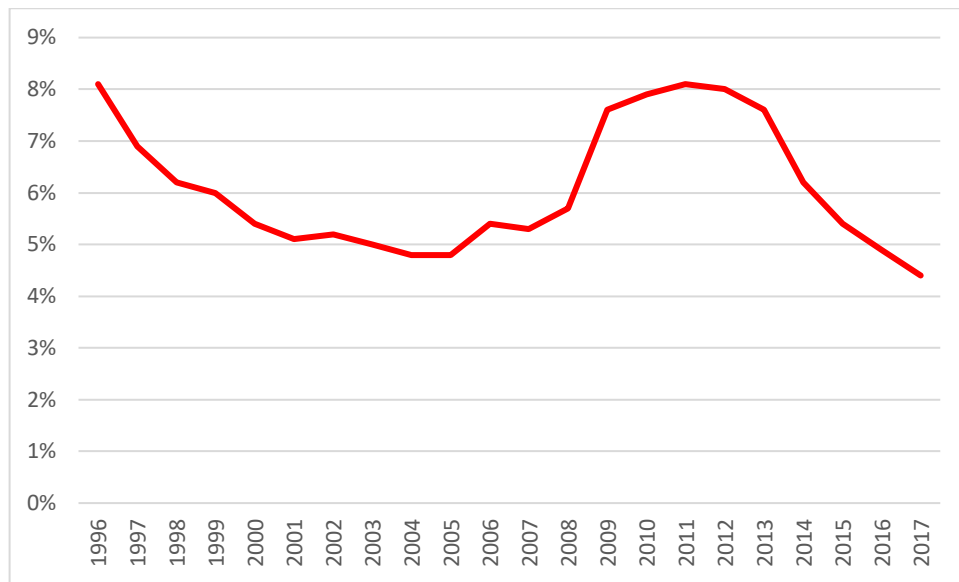
Source: Appendix 6.1

Figure 21 – UK Gross Domestic Product

This shows the UK economy gradually growing, with a slight bump at the time of the financial crisis. As this includes the effects of inflation, the graph needs to be compared to opera fundraising without adjusting for the effects of inflation (figure 7).

Aside from the exceptional years of 1999 and 2000, during which the Royal Opera House received large amounts of funding for renovation of its theatre, there is a general rise in non-government funding which moves along with the change in GDP. However, there are characteristics of the private fundraising graph which are clearly not caused by GDP. Government fundraising shows no resemblance to GDP at all.

The unemployment rate is another key indicator of the economic conditions throughout the period:

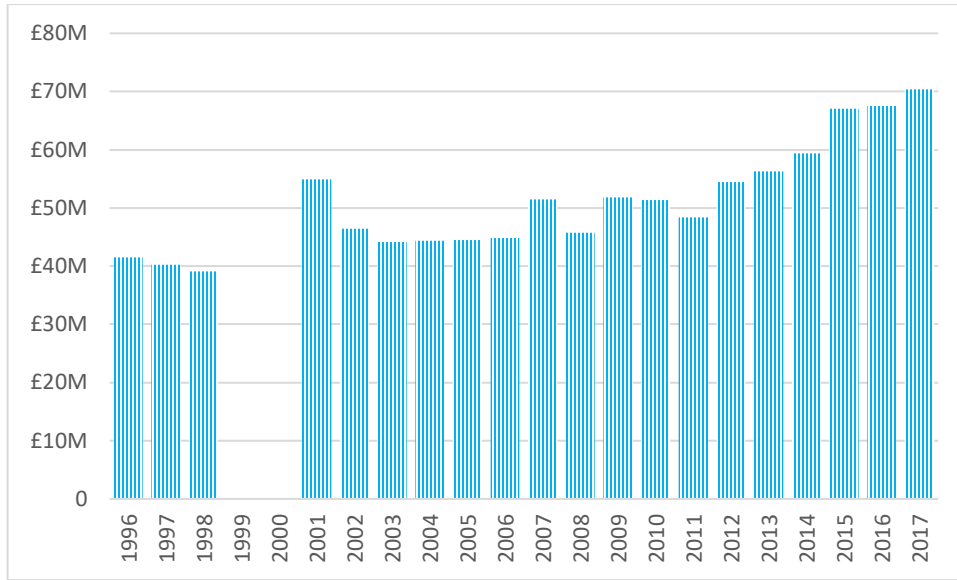


Source: Appendix 6.1

Figure 22 – UK unemployment rate

The graph shows a general reduction for the first few years of the period at the end of the last Conservative government and throughout much of the Labour government, followed by a reversion to the levels of 1996 after the financial crisis. The last few years have seen unemployment fall again to pre-financial crisis levels. Comparing this to the graph of public funding in opera adjusted for inflation (figure 17) shows little evidence of correlation.

Private fundraising results are somewhat overpowered by the years 1999 and 2000, so it makes sense to remove these outlying years from consideration. By contrast to the recent decline in opera's public subsidy, private funding of opera companies shows an increasing trend in real-terms across the whole period:



Source: Appendix 6.20

Figure 23 – UK opera private funding adjusted for inflation (excl. 1999 & 2000)

As an alternative to ruling out the years 1999 and 2000 due to the Royal Opera House’s capital fundraising in these years, we can also exclude this company from all the years:

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – government & lottery | 31,275 | 34,811 | 36,169 | 37,319 | 41,848 | 42,723 | 47,973 | 59,307 | 54,060 | 52,501 | 48,811 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – non-government | 8,785 | 8,588 | 9,709 | 10,339 | 13,848 | 15,421 | 16,156 | 16,281 | 14,866 | 14,584 | 15,759 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – government & lottery 2017 value | 55,874 | 60,321 | 60,614 | 61,615 | 67,082 | 67,273 | 74,277 | 89,238 | 78,973 | 74,607 | 67,212 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – non-government 2017 value | 15,695 | 14,881 | 16,271 | 17,071 | 22,198 | 24,283 | 25,014 | 24,497 | 21,717 | 20,725 | 21,700 |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – government & lottery | 49,055 | 50,511 | 53,108 | 54,761 | 51,955 | 55,237 | 54,803 | 52,845 | 50,477 | 48,405 | 47,739 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – non-government | 16,042 | 17,005 | 19,561 | 19,307 | 19,999 | 24,360 | 24,792 | 22,551 | 23,368 | 27,888 | 30,374 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – government & lottery 2017 value | 64,765 | 64,121 | 67,756 | 66,794 | 60,238 | 62,058 | 59,776 | 56,290 | 53,236 | 50,148 | 47,739 |
| Unearned income ex ROH – non-government 2017 value | 21,179 | 21,587 | 24,956 | 23,549 | 23,187 | 27,368 | 27,042 | 24,021 | 24,645 | 28,892 | 30,374 |

Sources: Appendix 6.8, 6.20

Figure 24 – Unearned income in UK opera excl. Royal Opera House

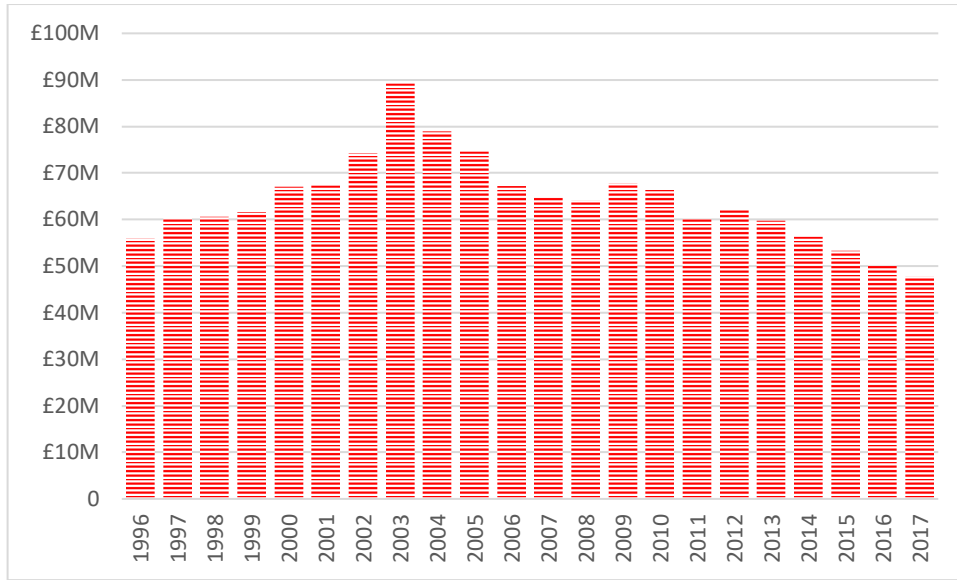


Figure 25 – UK opera government funding adjusted for inflation (excl. Royal Opera House)

In the case of the opera sector excluding the Royal Opera House, there is an increase in real-terms government funding to 2004 coinciding with the decrease in unemployment rate, followed by a decrease in public subsidy as the unemployment rate rose. The period from 2012-2017 during which unemployment has fallen has not seen a corresponding rise in government funding.

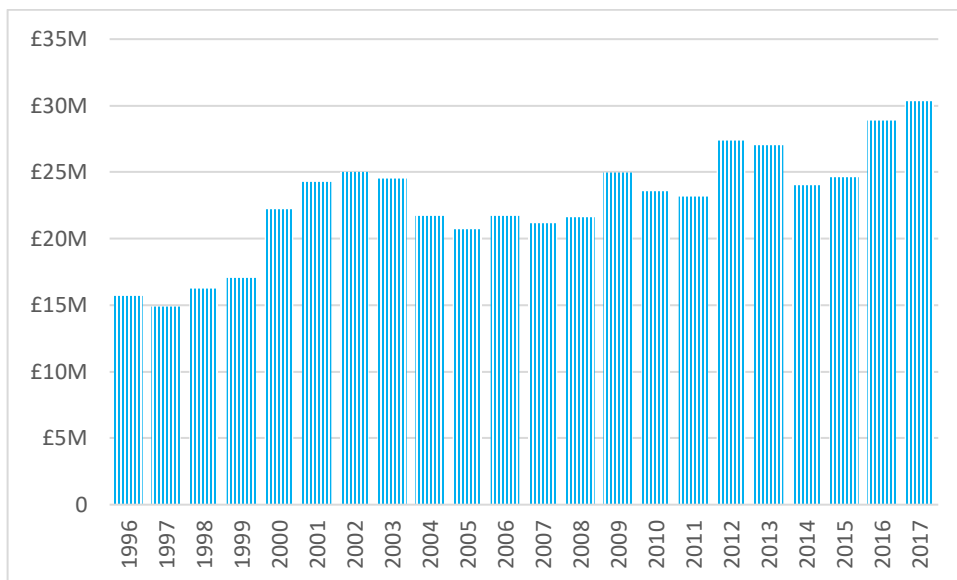


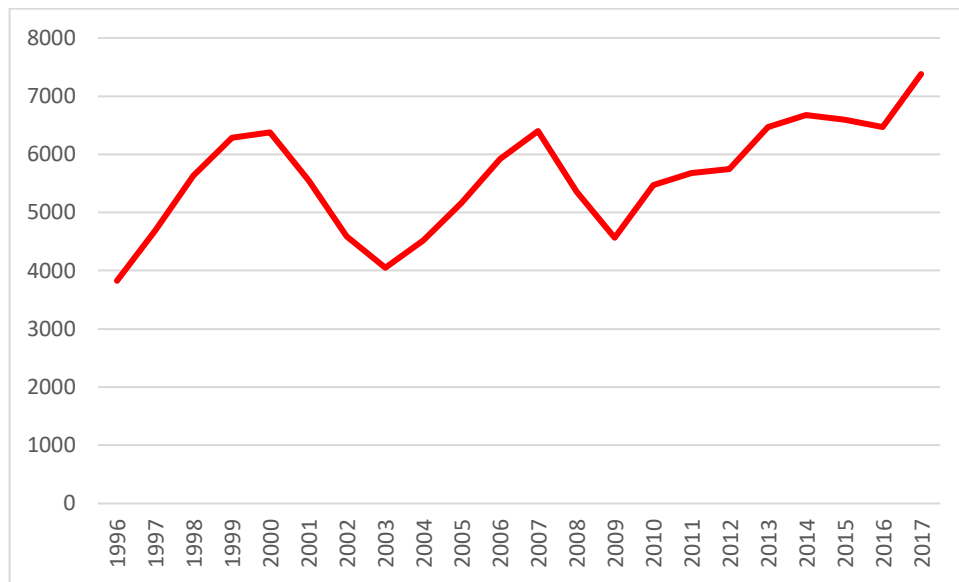
Figure 26 – UK opera private funding adjusted for inflation (excl. Royal Opera House)

Private funding for UK opera excluding the Royal Opera House also saw a general increasing trend across the period, although within this there was a small peak around 2003 corresponding to low unemployment followed by a dip and more erratic results as unemployment reached its peak and subsequently recovered.

In general, the correlation between unemployment rates and fundraising are unclear. During the first half-decade of the 2000s, when unemployment was low, government funding of opera increased slightly. There is some suggestion of cutbacks in giving when unemployment increased after the financial crisis of 2008, but there is no evidence of government giving being restored in the light of improvements of the unemployment rate after 2014, whilst private giving has increased to fill the void.

4.5 Effect of the market

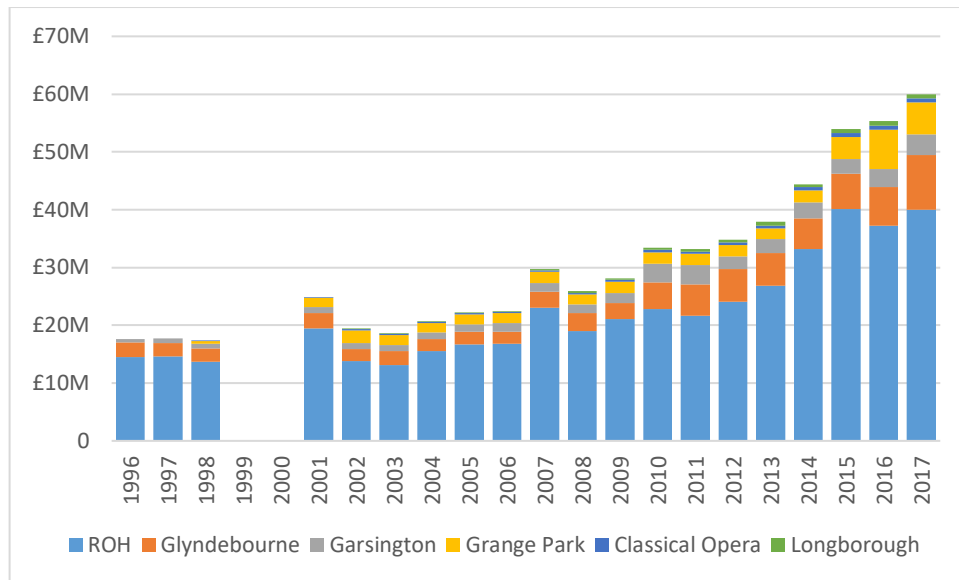
The value of stock market assets in general, and specifically the FTSE 100 index, may give an indication as to the wealth of individual donors and the value of corporations, and as such there may be a connection between this figure and private unearned income.



Source: Appendix 6.1

Figure 27 – FTSE 100

This graph shows peaks in 1999-2000 and 2008, followed by a generally rising trend from 2010 onwards. This shares some features with the shape of private giving shown in figure 7 where there were peaks in 1999-2001 and 2006-2007 and a general increase after 2009. However, some companies will be more reliant on high-net-worth individuals whose tendency to give may be more closely linked to indices like the FTSE 100. By finding those companies whose average Government Reliance ratio is below 50% (appendix 6.21) and so are particularly reliant on private sponsorship, six such companies appear worth considering in this way: Royal Opera House, Glyndebourne, Garsington Opera, Grange Park Opera, Classical Opera and Longborough Festival Opera.



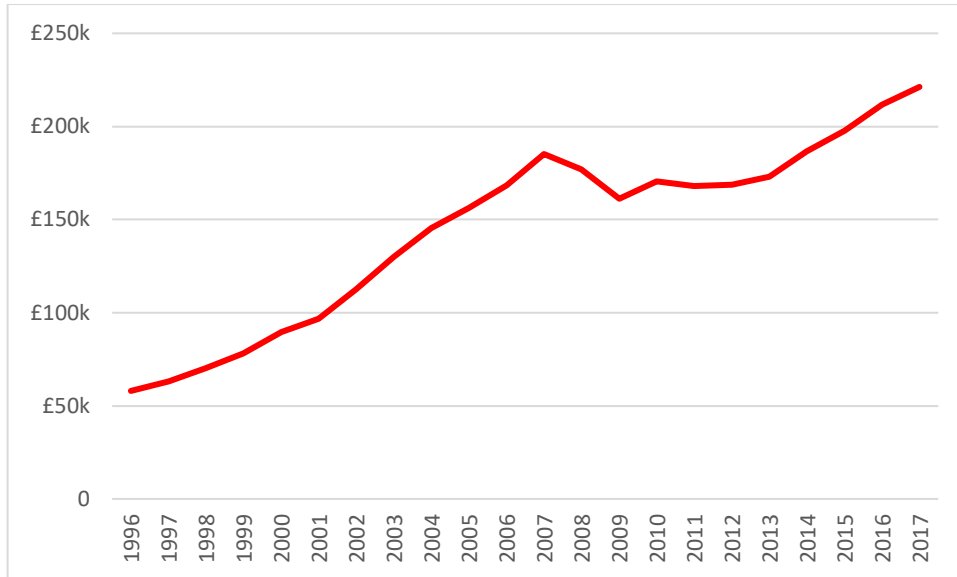
Sources: Appendices 6.8, 6.12, 6.16-6.19

Figure 28 – Selected UK opera private funding excl. 1999-2000 (not adjusted for inflation)

The level of private giving in these companies that are heavily reliant on high net worth individuals shows sharp increases in 2001, 2006, 2010 and a general increase thereafter. This is correlated to the FTSE 100 graph (figure 27).

However, although these general features correspond, the movements of the FTSE 100 index are more violent and the increased growth over the last eight years of the period is not explained.

Considering the property market in the UK, which has also risen over the same period, gives the following graph:

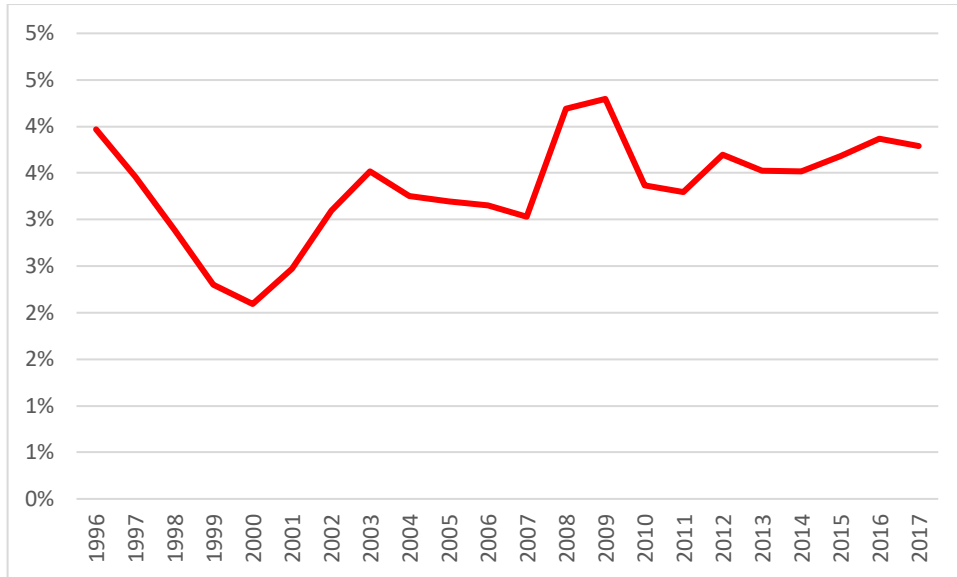


Sources: Appendices 6.1

Figure 29 – Average UK house price

The average house price in the UK is another key indicator of asset value across the nation. Figure 29 shows a considerable increase across the period with a fall in 2008, recovering the 2007 value in 2014. Although this dip features in the FTSE 100 graph (figure 27) and the private fundraising graph (figure 7), the features of the latter match those of the FTSE graph more closely.

The dividend yield on the FTSE 100 is an indication of the income of individuals and companies and so may also be a critical variable for dictating private giving to opera companies:

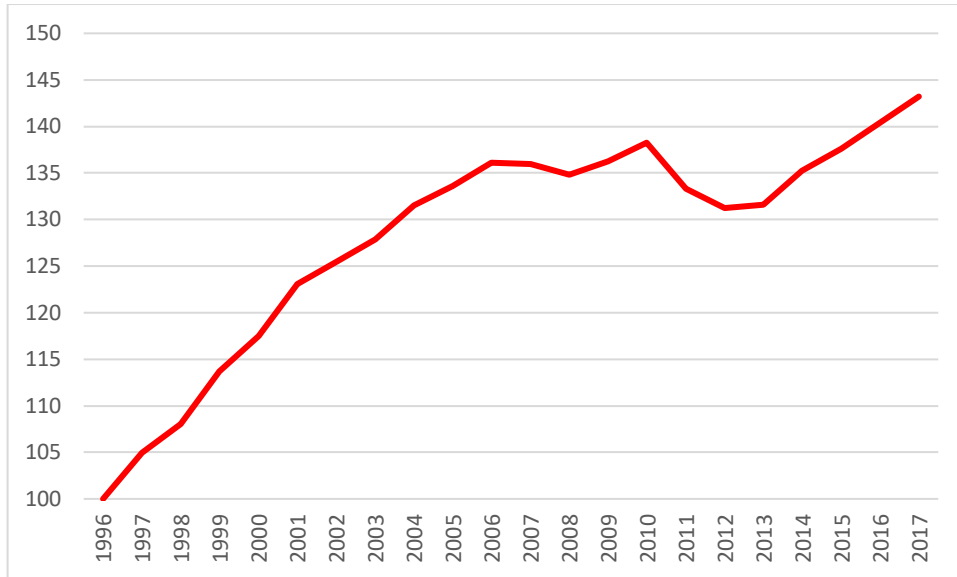


Source: Appendix 6.1

Figure 30 – Dividend yield – FTSE 100

Dividend yield sees peaks at 2003, 2008-9 and 2012, with troughs in 2000 and 2007. Comparing this to the private fundraising of the six companies that are highly reliant on private giving income shows an interesting connection. The peaks of dividend yield do not correspond to peaks in personal giving, whereas the troughs are linked to spikes in giving. There is naturally an inverse relationship between income and asset value, with a decrease in share prices leading to an increase in yield, but these graphs show that asset value appears to be the crucial factor for private giving to opera companies.

As an alternative income figure, we can also look at the graph for mean UK household income for the period (expressed as an index with 1996 as the base):

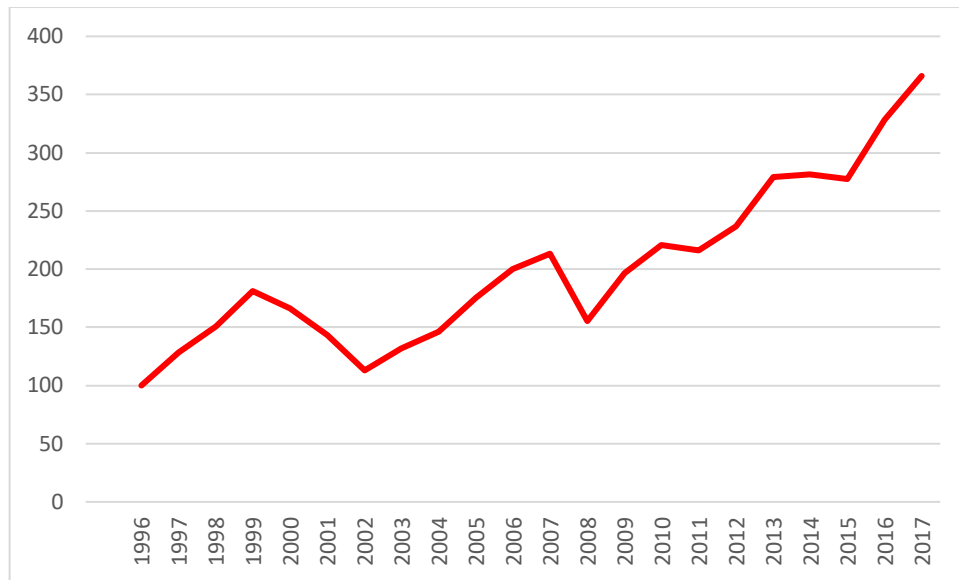


Source: Appendix 6.1

Figure 31 – Average UK household income (index)

Household income shows a steady increase until the financial crisis, after which it wavers for a couple of years, takes a dip in 2012 and then recovers in 2015. Although there are some similarities between this curve and the private unearned income lines of figures 7 and 28, the peaks are almost completely smoothed out in household income, whereas the dip in household income is reflected by a plateauing of private income.

Income has not proven a good indicator of private fundraising in UK opera, but asset value alone has also failed to explain the considerable increases in recent years. The FTSE 100 has enjoyed a period a steady growth, with dividend yield remaining high. This combination may be an indication of the increased wealth of opera donors. To understand this, we need to see a graph of the FTSE index with dividends being reinvested in the market:



Source: Appendix 6.1

Figure 32 – FTSE 100 dividend reinvested index (1995 = base)

Ignoring the outlying years of 1999 and 2000, the shape of this graph is a good fit for private giving in the UK opera sector (figure 7). As well as containing the same peaks as the FTSE 100 graph (figure 27) it also explains the steady increase over the final eight years of the 22-year period. Moreover, the overall increase of 307% during this time is of the same order as the 203% increase in private donations to opera. This is also mirrored by the increase in average UK house prices in the period (282%, figure 29), but not by GDP (55%, figure 21) or the FTSE 100 index (92%, figure 27).

4.6 Conclusion

Political and economic factors have shown significant fluctuations through the period under review, as have the fundraising results of the opera companies. There have been several different styles of government (in the devolved UK, sometimes at the same time), and there has been periods of growth and a period of recession. The different factors have been placed alongside the changes in the various aspects of giving to opera companies and correlations

have been highlighted. The next chapter will analyse these results to draw conclusions as to the key drivers in fundraising performance and provide recommendations for fundraisers within the sector.

5 DISCUSSION, CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS

5.1 Introduction

There are two areas of fundraising in UK opera companies: public and private. This chapter will discuss these in the light of the results of the data analysis and draw conclusions as to the causes of any correlations with recommendations for industry practitioners.

5.2 Government and Lottery fundraising

The amount spent on the arts by the government and the lottery is potentially affected by two key areas:

- i. The party of the UK government; and
- ii. Key macroeconomic data (e.g. UK public debt, net cash requirement, gross domestic product, unemployment rate).

5.2.1 Effect of governing party

BBC (2010) reported that Arts Council England was going to have its budget cut from £449m to £349m. Reports like this, together with the publicity of some high profile victims, such as English National Opera (BBC, 2014), have led many people working in the opera industry to understand that the Coalition and Conservative governments have radically cut back arts funding.

While government spending on arts adjusted for inflation (figure 9) shows a drop as Labour left government, the situation has remained reasonably stable since then, as the following grant-in-aid figures from Arts Council England's accounts suggest:

| Year | ACE grant-in-income |
|---------|---------------------|
| | £m |
| 2009/10 | 457 |
| 2010/11 | 436 |
| 2011/12 | 394 |
| 2012/13 | 469 |
| 2013/14 | 461 |
| 2014/15 | 449 |
| 2015/16 | 463 |
| 2016/17 | 494 |
| 2017/18 | 497 |

Source: Arts Council England (2010-2018)

Figure 33 – Arts Council England government income

The combined Government and Lottery figures over this period show that the real-terms cut in government funding was absorbed by increased grants from the National Lottery, which BBC (2014) states as a specific policy, saying that “overall funding levels have remained relatively stable after National Lottery funds were used to make up a shortfall left by government cuts”.

For the arts as a whole, real-terms government funding grew under Labour, and stayed steady at a time of increasing public debt. Under the Coalition and Conservative governments, funding for the arts was initially cut and has since remained constant in real terms. However, although the Labour government in Westminster did not cut real-terms arts funding during its time in power, Labour and SNP governments in Wales and Scotland did gradually cut arts funding in the period after Labour lost the general election. This suggests that had Labour remained in power in Westminster a cut in real-terms arts funding may have been inevitable.

The general conclusion is that Labour appear more generous to funding the arts in general, although there is evidence from regional governments that gradual cuts in arts spending may

have occurred had they remained in power – at a time when the Coalition and Conservative governments dictated a more abrupt reduction in public subsidy.

In fact, due to the longer-term planning, and therefore funding, of opera houses, the fall in government funding of the UK opera sector was more gradual than the general arts funding cuts would suggest. However, the end result was considerably less beneficial. Figure 9 shows that in the period from 2010 to 2017 there was a 12% fall in real-terms arts funding, but the corresponding period in figure 8 shows a real-terms decrease of 29% in opera funding.

5.2.2 Effect of key macroeconomic data

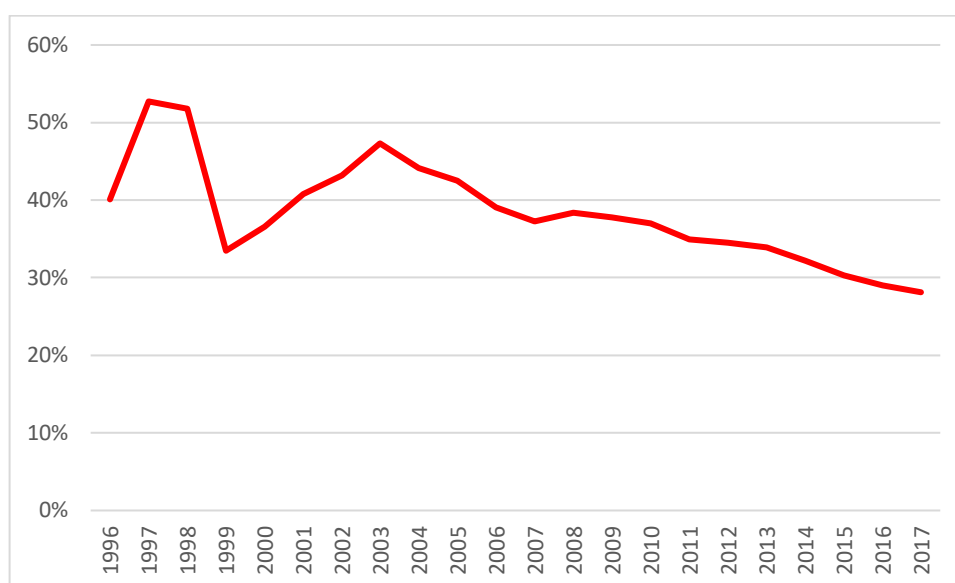
The state of the public purse naturally affects the government's willingness and ability to spend on the arts. Public debt rose gradually after 2001 (figure 18), as the Public Sector Net Cash Requirement moved into the positive (figure 20). After the financial crisis of 2008 this level of borrowing increased dramatically under the Labour government. This had little effect on the government's real-term arts spending which remained reasonably level whilst Labour was in power.

The Coalition government saw bringing down the national debt as a key priority. This was epitomised by the political capital they wrought, publishing the flippant note left by Liam Byrne (Labour's erstwhile chief secretary to the Treasury) to his successor that read "Dear chief secretary, I'm afraid to tell you there's no money left" (Owen, 2010). The austerity measures brought in by chancellor George Osborne reduced PSNCR, slowing the increase in public sector debt. Fortunately, for the arts, this coincided with an increase in turnover for the National Lottery, so the initial drop in funds available to the arts council was made up.

However, in more recent years, the level of Lottery funding to the arts has decreased in real terms while government funding to the arts has remained the same.

The UK unemployment rate jumped from around 5% to 8% for a few years after the 2008 financial crisis, then recovered to below 5% – although this recovery has been challenged by Beatty et al. (2017), who claim that hidden unemployment would possibly double this figure. What is clear is that this improvement in reported economic conditions has not led to any significant increase in real-terms arts spending. Neither has the general increase in GDP (figure 21). The recent decline in arts funding has been exacerbated as it fed through to the opera sector, with the level of real-terms government funding falling considerably for the last seven years (figures 7 and 8).

The nature of public subsidy of opera companies has altered over the 22-year period. This can be best examined by looking at the Government Reliance and Government Fundraising ratios which show the amount of public funds received in relation to turnover and unearned income respectively:

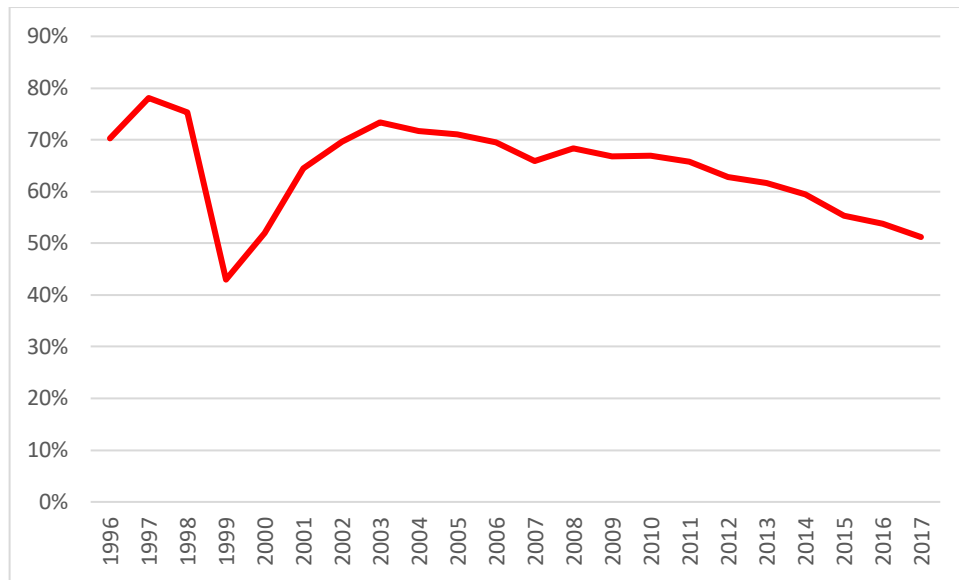


Sources: Appendices 6.20

Figure 34 – Government Reliance in UK opera

Government Reliance shows the amount of the sector's income that is made up of government funding. Figure 34 shows that there are two points of increased funding corresponding to the renovations of the Royal Opera House and English National Opera's theatres. Apart from this, there is a general decline in the proportion of opera companies' income that is received from public subsidy, dipping below 30% for the last two years under review.

Two factors have caused this. First of there has been a shift within the profession as the popularity of country-house operas has grown. These institutions receive little or no public funds. In addition, there has been a cultural shift to reduce the amount of public subsidy being spent on opera, as witnessed by the recent cuts at English National Opera, with bodies such as Arts Council England demanding opera companies operate with a more commercially minded business model.



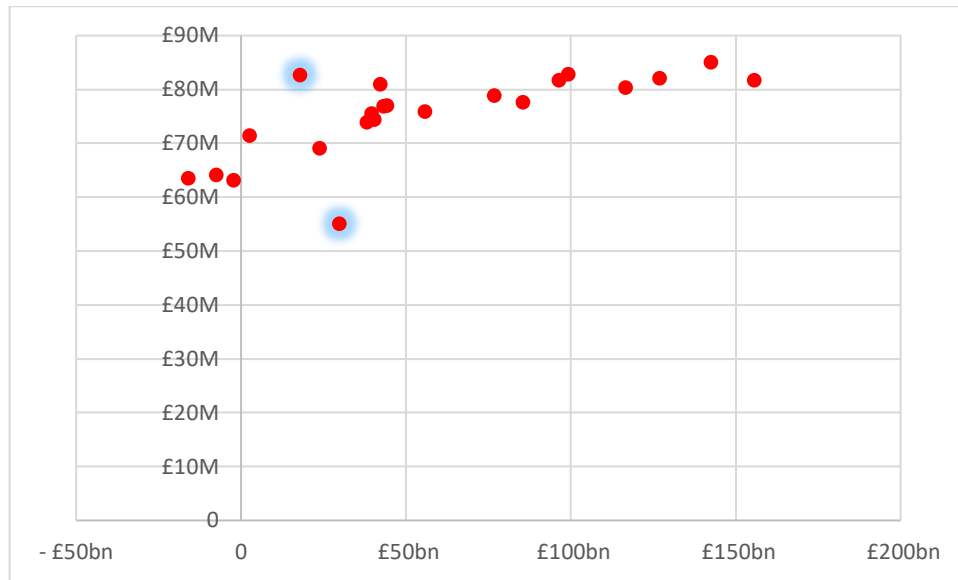
Sources: Appendices 6.20

Figure 35 – Government Fundraising in UK opera

The Government Fundraising ratio, the proportion of fundraising made up of government subsidy, shows a similar decline in recent years. This metric ignores the impact of increased earned income, and so is only affected by decreases in government spending and increases in private giving. The decrease is not as marked, indicating that part of the reason for the rate of decrease in Government Reliance was the increase of earned income by the sector as a whole.

Public debt is a key factor in governments’ spending decisions. However, this is always translated through the policy of the governing political party. In addition, attitudes towards what is considered to be an acceptable level of debt have changed significantly over the last few decades. The attitude of different governing parties towards debt and spending is also different. The Labour party continued to fund the arts at the pre-financial-crisis level for two years. This was cut immediately by the subsequent government, but most interestingly it was also cut (more gradually) by the regional governments in Wales and Scotland.

As well as debt, the annual cash requirement, PSNCR, is dependent upon the amount a government spends each year, making it a key factor in public subsidy in opera:



Sources: Appendices 6.1, 6.20

Figure 36 – Public Fundraising vs PSNCR

There are two outlying values indicated which relate to the oldest years 1996 and 1997. Excluding these seems reasonable given the changing attitudes towards public debt (also 1997 coincides with government funding of the renovations at the Royal Opera House). Without these outliers we achieve a correlation of 0.877. Given the numerous factors that affect public fundraising, this is a significant level of positive correlation, and although it may be considered somewhat tautologous to state that government spending in any particular area is linked with how much cash they will need to fund their debt, the level of public fundraising is also dependent on National Lottery grants. This provides a useful tool which can be used in conjunction with historic values to judge past performance and, in conjunction with government predictions, used to budget for future income. The data produces the following line of best fit:

$$y = 0.0001 x + 70,000,000$$

where y = Total public fundraising for UK opera sector

x = Public Sector Net Cash Requirement

5.3 Private fundraising

As well as giving an indication of the reliance on public subsidy, the Government Reliance (figure 34) and Government Fundraising (figure 35) ratios provide an indication as to the reliance opera companies place on private funds. Government Fundraising in particular is the proportioned of unearned income that is provided from public money, so 100% minus this figure tells us how much is made up of private money. The country-house-opera business model relies almost entirely on this source of funds with Garsington Opera and Grange Park Opera receiving almost 100% of its fundraising from private money, and Glyndebourne receiving 85%. Most private wealth, be that individual, corporate or trust, will be held in income-bearing assets. This leads to the question of which attribute is most influential to donor intention: asset value or income.

5.3.1 Effect of asset value

The general rise of the UK property market throughout the period (figure 29) mirrors the gradual increase in private giving (figure 7), without providing the detail of the significant peaks and troughs experienced by opera fundraisers. However, the FTSE 100 index (figure 27) shows many of the features of private philanthropy, particularly to those opera companies who are heavily reliant on private fundraising (figure 28), where spikes in private fundraising are matched by peaks in the stock market.

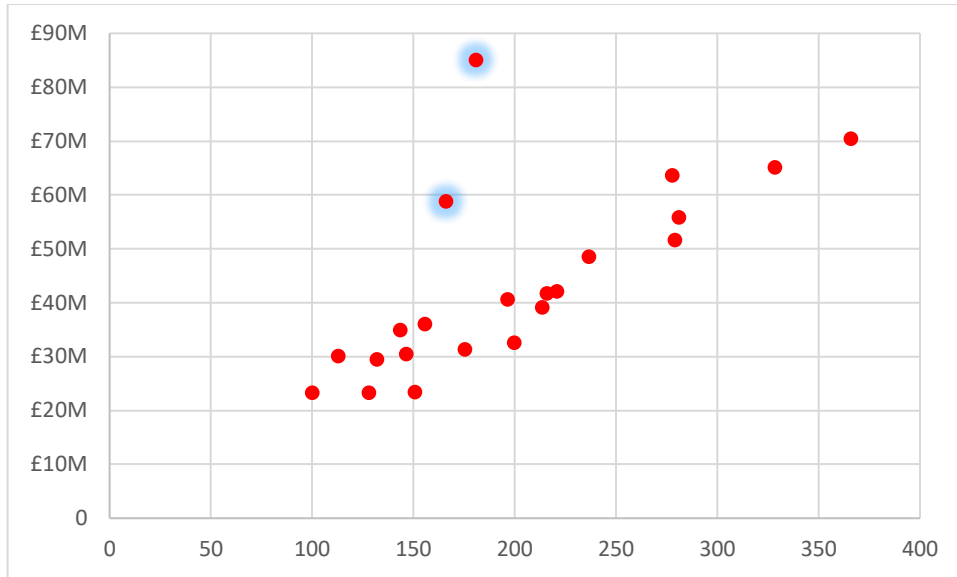
5.3.2 Effect of income

Similarly, although average UK household income (figure 31) displays the same general increase that exists in private opera fundraising, there is a lack of detail throughout the period. By contrast, the FTSE 100 dividend yield is often inversely correlated to private unearned income, with lows in dividend yield corresponding to peaks in private fundraising.

The exception to this is in most recent years when the value of the FTSE 100 has increased alongside the dividend yield. The result has been that private giving has increased sharply, as wealth and income have increased in sync.

5.3.3 Combined effect of asset value and income

The most pertinent factor for predicting private giving to opera companies was the FTSE 100 index with dividends reinvested in the market. In this instance it is correct to consider the year-end FTSE 100 value rather than the annual average. This not only provides the same peaks and troughs as the FTSE 100 itself but also the sharp growth seen in recent years. A scatter-diagram of these two data sets indicates the degree of correlation:



Sources: Appendices 6.1, 6.20

Figure 37 – Private Fundraising vs FTSE 100 reinvested

This shows two outlying results from 1999 and 2000, which correspond to when the Royal Opera House received a large amount of funds for its theatre renovations. If we exclude these two anomalies, we obtain a correlation coefficient 0.954. These two data sets are highly positively correlated, with the following line of best fit:

$$y = 184,855x + 3,000,000$$

where y = Total private fundraising for UK opera sector

x = FTSE 100 index, dividends reinvested (based on 1996 = 100)

5.4 Future research

The variance in capital base between companies and their abilities to raise funds needs to be investigated further. Large amounts of resources are tied up in the ownership of theatres for some companies, and the extent to which this asset is fully utilised to earn income has not been

researched. This will involve further work to establish the market value of these assets, many of which are shown on balance sheets at a historic cost way below the current value.

Research should be undertaken, using the metrics previously described and others, to identify further fundraising trends both within opera and in similar industries, such as other arts organisations. The variety within this sector alone has shown different success rates in raising funds, and comparison across the third sector may produce useful analogies.

The fundraising climate has changed considerably in the short period under review. There will be a need for this work to be updated if the current trend of moving away from government funding towards private donations and commercial activity continues. In the last few years in particular the arts councils have cut funding to opera and it is important to understand more about this decision: whether it is financially or politically motivated.

All of this work was undertaken externally. However, there is a great deal of data that could be collected internally if the main industry participants felt happy to engage in this way. Fundraising department spend is likely to be a key factor in fundraising results, as are other human resource data such as staff turnover, training and morale. A more detailed survey should be devised after discussion with industry practitioners, and in the light of the results of this research.

5.5 Conclusions

Previous research gave unclear and sometimes contradictory messages as to the effects of a recession on fundraising (section 2.7). By focusing on a specific sector in a specific region, this report has been able to answer these questions for the UK opera industry.

Public funding of opera is complicated as it is dependent on both political and economic variables. Whilst Labour increased and maintained arts funding, regional Labour and SNP governments later reduced arts funding albeit more gradually than the Coalition and Conservative Westminster governments. Notwithstanding these complications, a positive correlation was found between public fundraising in UK opera and the Public Sector Net Cash Requirement.

Private fundraising presents a clearer picture, although there has been some discussion as to whether asset value or income was the key factor in dictating the level of donation. In fact, private giving was found to be extremely positively correlated to the FTSE 100 as inflated by dividends being reinvested into the market.

The environment in which an opera house operates is constantly changing. Opera is expensive, and requires public subsidy to exist, and yet a great deal of the population do not attend opera performances. This research has highlighted some of the key political and economic factors that affect UK opera fundraising and the extent to which this has happened over the last two decades. This information allows a company to assess its past performance in the light of historic data. It provides new metrics to compare companies across the sector. Most importantly, it gives opera management teams the tools with which to assess its fundraising performance from historical data, and to forecast the impact of predicted changes in the political and economic conditions and therefore plan for a successful future.

6 APPENDICES

6.1 Economic and political data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|----------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| Dividend yield | 3.97% | 3.46% | 2.89% | 2.30% | 2.09% | 2.47% | 3.10% | 3.52% | 3.25% | 3.20% | 3.15% |
| FTSE 100 (annual average) | 3827.12 | 4694.82 | 5628.41 | 6281.60 | 6373.34 | 5557.30 | 4588.64 | 4049.86 | 4521.30 | 5160.64 | 5920.32 |
| FTSE 100 (year-end) | 4115.70 | 5132.40 | 5882.58 | 6930.20 | 6222.46 | 5217.35 | 3940.36 | 4476.87 | 4814.30 | 5618.76 | 6220.81 |
| FTSE 100 (divs reinvested) | 100.00 | 128.16 | 150.60 | 180.89 | 166.20 | 143.46 | 112.79 | 132.12 | 146.37 | 175.51 | 199.85 |
| Average UK house price | 57,986 | 63,085 | 70,313 | 77,961 | 89,597 | 96,892 | 112,520 | 130,164 | 145,609 | 156,236 | 168,513 |
| UK mean income (index) | 100.0 | 104.9 | 108.0 | 113.7 | 117.5 | 123.1 | 125.5 | 127.9 | 131.5 | 133.6 | 136.1 |
| GDP (£bn) | 1,292.0 | 1,347.5 | 1,392.5 | 1,437.3 | 1,486.9 | 1,529.1 | 1,567.4 | 1,619.7 | 1,657.7 | 1,709.9 | 1,753.5 |
| Public debt (£bn) | 341.9 | 364.0 | 361.2 | 364.4 | 328.2 | 328.8 | 358.8 | 390.2 | 448.7 | 492.2 | 527.3 |
| PSNCR (£bn) | 29.8 | 17.9 | 2.7 | -7.6 | -15.9 | -2.2 | 23.8 | 42.2 | 43.2 | 44.2 | 40.5 |
| Unemployment rate | 8.1% | 6.9% | 6.2% | 6.0% | 5.4% | 5.1% | 5.2% | 5.0% | 4.8% | 4.8% | 5.4% |
| Governing Party | Con | Con/Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab |
| RPI | 2.4% | 3.1% | 3.4% | 1.5% | 3.0% | 1.8% | 1.7% | 2.9% | 3.0% | 2.8% | 3.2% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------------------|---------|---------|---------|-------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|-------------|---------|---------|
| Dividend yield | 3.03% | 4.19% | 4.30% | 3.37% | 3.29% | 3.69% | 3.52% | 3.51% | 3.68% | 3.87% | 3.79% |
| FTSE 100 (annual average) | 6403.46 | 5363.33 | 4568.41 | 5467.87 | 5681.39 | 5743.26 | 6472.02 | 6680.89 | 6590.28 | 6474.41 | 7379.87 |
| FTSE 100 (year-end) | 6456.91 | 4434.17 | 5412.88 | 5899.94 | 5572.28 | 5897.81 | 6749.09 | 6566.09 | 6242.32 | 7142.83 | 7687.77 |
| FTSE 100 (divs reinvested) | 213.49 | 155.56 | 196.58 | 220.89 | 215.89 | 236.48 | 278.94 | 281.18 | 277.67 | 328.46 | 365.97 |
| Average UK house price | 185,196 | 176,853 | 161,148 | 170,365 | 167,888 | 168,556 | 172,890 | 186,770 | 197,890 | 211,700 | 221,240 |
| UK mean income (index) | 135.9 | 134.8 | 136.2 | 138.2 | 133.3 | 131.2 | 131.6 | 135.2 | 137.6 | 140.4 | 143.2 |
| GDP (£bn) | 1,798.1 | 1,791.9 | 1,715.8 | 1,745.2 | 1,773.9 | 1,799.5 | 1,836.4 | 1,890.5 | 1,934.9 | 1,969.5 | 2,005.4 |
| Public debt (£bn) | 562.5 | 733.8 | 940.3 | 1,138.4 | 1,242.4 | 1,350.7 | 1,453.3 | 1,556.5 | 1,608.9 | 1,697.2 | 1,760.3 |
| PSNCR (£bn) | 39.7 | 85.4 | 155.5 | 142.6 | 116.7 | 127.0 | 99.3 | 96.4 | 76.8 | 55.9 | 38.1 |
| Unemployment rate | 5.3% | 5.7% | 7.6% | 7.9% | 8.1% | 8.0% | 7.6% | 6.2% | 5.4% | 4.9% | 4.4% |
| Governing party | Lab | Lab | Lab | Lab/Con-Lib | Con-Lib | Con-Lib | Con-Lib | Con-Lib | Con-Lib/Con | Con | Con |
| RPI | 4.3% | 4.0% | -0.5% | 4.6% | 5.2% | 3.2% | 3.0% | 2.4% | 1.0% | 1.8% | 3.6% |

Sources:

Dividend yield – Average of daily figures FTSE 100 Dividend Yield (CEIC Data, 2019);

FTSE 100 – Average of daily figures (London Stock Exchange, 2019; Yahoo Finance, 2019);

FTSE 100 (year-end) – London Stock Exchange (2019); Yahoo Finance (2019);

FTSE 100 (divs reinvested) – 1996 = 100 as a base, increasing proportionately with the year-end index plus the dividend yield on the previous year-end index;

Average UK house price – Average of monthly average figures (HM Land Registry, 2019);

UK mean income (index) – Annual mean household figures adjusted for a December year end (Office for National Statistics, 2019e);

GDP – Average of quarterly figures (Office for National Statistics, 2019a);

Public Debt – Average of quarterly figures (Office for National Statistics, 2019b);

PSNCR – Average of quarterly figures (Office for National Statistics, 2019c);

Unemployment rate – Average of quarterly figures (Office for National Statistics, 2019d);

Governing party – UK Government (no date);

RPI – Average of quarterly figures (Office for National Statistics, 2019e).

6.2 Arts Council England data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Income from Government | 186,633 | 186,233 | 189,113 | 218,675 | 234,929 | 247,880 | 279,918 | 316,068 | 357,883 | 398,723 | 422,068 |
| Income from Lottery | 241,709 | 261,361 | 225,263 | 193,754 | 184,577 | 193,046 | 171,423 | 156,222 | 159,033 | 163,056 | 148,158 |
| Total | 428,342 | 447,594 | 414,375 | 412,429 | 419,506 | 440,926 | 451,341 | 472,289 | 516,916 | 561,779 | 570,225 |
| <i>Government Proportion of Funding</i> | 44% | 42% | 46% | 53% | 56% | 56% | 62% | 67% | 69% | 71% | 74% |
| <i>Lottery Proportion of Funding</i> | 56% | 58% | 54% | 47% | 44% | 44% | 38% | 33% | 31% | 29% | 26% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Income from Government | 424,334 | 434,124 | 449,131 | 442,133 | 404,832 | 450,321 | 462,848 | 452,209 | 459,664 | 486,395 | 496,313 |
| Income from Lottery | 140,617 | 143,921 | 165,456 | 177,842 | 202,807 | 255,240 | 240,638 | 262,667 | 269,637 | 237,711 | 228,013 |
| Total | 564,951 | 578,044 | 614,587 | 619,975 | 607,639 | 705,561 | 703,486 | 714,875 | 729,301 | 724,106 | 724,326 |
| <i>Government Proportion of Funding</i> | 75% | 75% | 73% | 71% | 67% | 64% | 66% | 63% | 63% | 67% | 69% |
| <i>Lottery Proportion of Funding</i> | 25% | 25% | 27% | 29% | 33% | 36% | 34% | 37% | 37% | 33% | 31% |

Sources:

Income from Government – Central government funding adjusted for a December year end (Arts Council of England, 1996-2002; Arts Council England, 2003-2018);

Income from Lottery – National Lottery funding adjusted for a December year end (Arts Council of England, 1996-2002; Arts Council England, 2003-2018).

6.3 The Arts Council of Wales data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Income from Government | 15,164 | 14,784 | 14,392 | 14,686 | 15,223 | 16,238 | 20,005 | 22,389 | 23,585 | 26,160 | 26,839 |
| Income from Lottery | 14,509 | 15,688 | 13,521 | 12,343 | 12,733 | 13,576 | 12,055 | 10,986 | 11,184 | 11,467 | 10,419 |
| Total | 29,673 | 30,472 | 27,913 | 27,029 | 27,956 | 29,813 | 32,060 | 33,375 | 34,769 | 37,626 | 37,257 |
| | 29,673 | 30,472 | 27,913 | 27,029 | 27,956 | 29,813 | 32,060 | 33,375 | 34,769 | 37,626 | 37,257 |
| <i>Government Proportion of Funding</i> | 51% | 49% | 52% | 54% | 54% | 54% | 62% | 67% | 68% | 70% | 72% |
| <i>Lottery Proportion of Funding</i> | 49% | 51% | 48% | 46% | 46% | 46% | 38% | 33% | 32% | 30% | 28% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Income from Government | 27,816 | 30,071 | 31,815 | 34,138 | 34,744 | 34,367 | 34,231 | 33,141 | 32,373 | 31,292 | 31,281 |
| Income from Lottery | 10,027 | 10,312 | 11,856 | 12,743 | 14,532 | 18,287 | 17,508 | 17,746 | 18,933 | 17,033 | 16,338 |
| Total | 37,843 | 40,384 | 43,671 | 46,881 | 49,275 | 52,654 | 51,739 | 50,887 | 51,306 | 48,325 | 47,619 |
| | 37,843 | 40,384 | 43,671 | 46,881 | 49,275 | 52,654 | 51,739 | 50,887 | 51,306 | 48,325 | 47,619 |
| <i>Government Proportion of Funding</i> | 74% | 74% | 73% | 73% | 71% | 65% | 66% | 65% | 63% | 65% | 66% |
| <i>Lottery Proportion of Funding</i> | 26% | 26% | 27% | 27% | 29% | 35% | 34% | 35% | 37% | 35% | 34% |

Sources:

Income from Government – Welsh government funding adjusted for a December year end (Arts Council of Wales, 1996-2018);

Income from Lottery – National Lottery funding adjusted for a December year end (Arts Council of Wales, 1996-2018).

6.4 Creative Scotland data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Income from Government | 25,478 | 26,776 | 27,164 | 29,445 | 32,052 | 36,408 | 37,282 | 42,434 | 50,204 | 54,526 | 60,680 |
| Direct Government Funding | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Income from Lottery | 25,830 | 27,925 | 24,068 | 21,971 | 20,434 | 20,955 | 20,867 | 18,807 | 18,900 | 19,368 | 17,524 |
| Total | 51,307 | 54,700 | 51,232 | 51,416 | 52,486 | 57,363 | 58,149 | 61,241 | 69,104 | 73,893 | 78,204 |
| <i>Government Proportion of Funding</i> | 50% | 49% | 53% | 57% | 61% | 63% | 64% | 69% | 73% | 74% | 78% |
| <i>Lottery Proportion of Funding</i> | 50% | 51% | 47% | 43% | 39% | 37% | 36% | 31% | 27% | 26% | 22% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Income from Government | 52,008 | 47,306 | 49,460 | 51,261 | 50,262 | 50,567 | 52,617 | 51,674 | 45,308 | 49,718 | 46,916 |
| Direct Government Funding | 17,355 | 23,948 | 24,537 | 26,236 | 25,370 | 24,151 | 24,200 | 24,075 | 23,625 | 23,403 | 23,138 |
| Income from Lottery | 16,774 | 16,896 | 18,642 | 21,971 | 25,859 | 32,552 | 31,164 | 33,573 | 34,362 | 30,319 | 29,081 |
| Total | 86,137 | 88,150 | 92,639 | 99,467 | 101,492 | 107,270 | 107,980 | 109,322 | 103,294 | 103,439 | 99,135 |
| <i>Government Proportion of Funding</i> | 81% | 81% | 80% | 78% | 75% | 70% | 71% | 69% | 67% | 71% | 71% |
| <i>Lottery Proportion of Funding</i> | 19% | 19% | 20% | 22% | 25% | 30% | 29% | 31% | 33% | 29% | 29% |

Sources:

Income from Government – Scottish Government funding adjusted for a December year end (Scottish Arts Council, 1997-2010; Creative Scotland, 2011-2018);

Direct Government Funding – Scottish Government funding directly to National Performing Companies adjusted for a December year end (Scottish Government, 2009-2018);

Income from Lottery – National Lottery funding adjusted for a December year end (Scottish Arts Council, 1997-2010; Creative Scotland, 2011-2018).

6.5 Combined funding bodies data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| England – Government | 186,633 | 186,233 | 189,113 | 218,675 | 234,929 | 247,880 | 279,918 | 316,068 | 357,883 | 398,723 | 422,068 |
| England – Lottery | 241,709 | 261,361 | 225,263 | 193,754 | 184,577 | 193,046 | 171,423 | 156,222 | 159,033 | 163,056 | 148,158 |
| Wales – Government | 15,164 | 14,784 | 14,392 | 14,686 | 15,223 | 16,238 | 20,005 | 22,389 | 23,585 | 26,160 | 26,839 |
| Wales – Lottery | 14,509 | 15,688 | 13,521 | 12,343 | 12,733 | 13,576 | 12,055 | 10,986 | 11,184 | 11,467 | 10,419 |
| Scotland – Government | 25,478 | 26,776 | 27,164 | 29,445 | 32,052 | 36,408 | 37,282 | 42,434 | 50,204 | 54,526 | 60,680 |
| Scotland – Lottery | 25,830 | 27,925 | 24,068 | 21,971 | 20,434 | 20,955 | 20,867 | 18,807 | 18,900 | 19,368 | 17,524 |
| | 509,321 | 532,767 | 493,519 | 490,874 | 499,948 | 528,102 | 541,549 | 566,904 | 620,788 | 673,298 | 685,686 |
| Government funding | 227,275 | 227,793 | 230,668 | 262,806 | 282,204 | 300,526 | 337,204 | 380,890 | 431,672 | 479,408 | 509,586 |
| Lottery funding | 282,047 | 304,974 | 262,851 | 228,067 | 217,744 | 227,577 | 204,345 | 186,015 | 189,116 | 193,890 | 176,100 |
| | 509,321 | 532,767 | 493,519 | 490,874 | 499,948 | 528,102 | 541,549 | 566,904 | 620,788 | 673,298 | 685,686 |
| Government Proportion of Funding | 45% | 43% | 47% | 54% | 56% | 57% | 62% | 67% | 70% | 71% | 74% |
| Lottery Proportion of Funding | 55% | 57% | 53% | 46% | 44% | 43% | 38% | 33% | 30% | 29% | 26% |
| Regional Split – England | 84% | 84% | 84% | 84% | 84% | 83% | 83% | 83% | 83% | 83% | 83% |
| Regional Split – Wales | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 5% |
| Regional Split – Scotland | 10% | 10% | 10% | 10% | 10% | 11% | 11% | 11% | 11% | 11% | 11% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| England – Government | 424,334 | 434,124 | 449,131 | 442,133 | 404,832 | 450,321 | 462,848 | 452,209 | 459,664 | 486,395 | 496,313 |
| England – Lottery | 140,617 | 143,921 | 165,456 | 177,842 | 202,807 | 255,240 | 240,638 | 262,667 | 269,637 | 237,711 | 228,013 |
| Wales – Government | 27,816 | 30,071 | 31,815 | 34,138 | 34,744 | 34,367 | 34,231 | 33,141 | 32,373 | 31,292 | 31,281 |
| Wales – Lottery | 10,027 | 10,312 | 11,856 | 12,743 | 14,532 | 18,287 | 17,508 | 17,746 | 18,933 | 17,033 | 16,338 |
| Scotland – Government | 69,363 | 71,254 | 73,997 | 77,496 | 75,633 | 74,719 | 76,817 | 75,749 | 68,933 | 73,120 | 70,053 |
| Scotland – Lottery | 16,774 | 16,896 | 18,642 | 21,971 | 25,859 | 32,552 | 31,164 | 33,573 | 34,362 | 30,319 | 29,081 |
| | 688,930 | 706,578 | 750,897 | 766,323 | 758,406 | 865,485 | 863,205 | 875,084 | 883,901 | 875,869 | 871,079 |
| Government funding | 521,512 | 535,449 | 554,943 | 553,768 | 515,208 | 559,407 | 573,895 | 561,098 | 560,970 | 590,806 | 597,647 |
| Lottery funding | 167,418 | 171,129 | 195,954 | 212,555 | 243,198 | 306,079 | 289,310 | 313,986 | 322,931 | 285,063 | 273,432 |
| | 688,930 | 706,578 | 750,897 | 766,323 | 758,406 | 865,485 | 863,205 | 875,084 | 883,901 | 875,869 | 871,079 |
| Government Proportion of Funding | 76% | 76% | 74% | 72% | 68% | 65% | 66% | 64% | 63% | 67% | 69% |
| Lottery Proportion of Funding | 24% | 24% | 26% | 28% | 32% | 35% | 34% | 36% | 37% | 33% | 31% |
| Regional Split – England | 82% | 82% | 82% | 81% | 80% | 82% | 81% | 82% | 83% | 83% | 83% |
| Regional Split – Wales | 5% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 6% | 5% |
| Regional Split – Scotland | 13% | 12% | 12% | 13% | 13% | 12% | 13% | 12% | 12% | 12% | 11% |

Sources: Appendices 6.2-6.4

6.6 Camelot UK Lotteries Limited

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m |
| Turnover | 4,846.5 | 5,316.0 | 5,283.7 | 5,121.2 | 5,010.6 | 4,871.6 | 4,639.5 | 4,604.6 | 4,728.2 | 4,951.1 | 4,936.8 |
| Percentage paid to arts funding bodies | 5.41% | 6.46% | 4.77% | 4.38% | 4.28% | 4.57% | 4.23% | 4.07% | 4.10% | 4.07% | 3.51% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m | £'m |
| Turnover | 4,952.6 | 5,103.4 | 5,376.1 | 5,729.8 | 6,350.0 | 6,864.9 | 6,792.7 | 7,141.1 | 7,515.9 | 7,092.8 | 6,945.1 |
| Percentage paid to arts funding bodies | 3.41% | 3.45% | 3.81% | 3.90% | 4.18% | 4.69% | 4.15% | 4.66% | 4.44% | 3.75% | 3.95% |

Sources: Camelot Group plc (1996-2010) and Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2011-2018) adjusted for a December year end.

6.7 Funding bodies data adjusted for inflation

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| English government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 333,426 | 322,708 | 316,921 | 361,048 | 376,586 | 390,321 | 433,400 | 475,580 | 522,815 | 566,611 | 581,187 |
| English National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 431,820 | 452,890 | 377,503 | 319,902 | 295,873 | 303,978 | 265,417 | 235,063 | 232,323 | 231,713 | 204,013 |
| Welsh government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 27,091 | 25,618 | 24,118 | 24,248 | 24,402 | 25,568 | 30,973 | 33,688 | 34,455 | 37,174 | 36,957 |
| Welsh National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 25,920 | 27,185 | 22,659 | 20,378 | 20,411 | 21,376 | 18,665 | 16,531 | 16,338 | 16,295 | 14,346 |
| Scottish government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 45,516 | 46,397 | 45,522 | 48,616 | 51,379 | 57,329 | 57,724 | 63,849 | 73,341 | 77,484 | 83,556 |
| Scottish National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 46,145 | 48,388 | 40,334 | 36,275 | 32,755 | 32,996 | 32,309 | 28,299 | 27,609 | 27,522 | 24,130 |
| Government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 406,033 | 394,722 | 386,561 | 433,911 | 452,367 | 473,218 | 522,098 | 573,117 | 630,610 | 681,270 | 701,700 |
| National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 503,885 | 528,463 | 440,495 | 376,555 | 349,040 | 358,350 | 316,391 | 279,893 | 276,271 | 275,530 | 242,489 |
| National Lottery turnover 2017 value (£m) | 8,658.4 | 9,211.7 | 8,854.6 | 8,455.5 | 8,031.9 | 7,671.0 | 7,183.4 | 6,928.4 | 6,907.2 | 7,035.9 | 6,797.9 |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| English government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 560,218 | 551,099 | 573,015 | 539,280 | 469,376 | 505,927 | 504,855 | 481,690 | 484,784 | 503,905 | 496,313 |
| English National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 185,647 | 182,700 | 211,094 | 216,918 | 235,141 | 286,757 | 262,478 | 279,791 | 284,372 | 246,269 | 228,013 |
| Welsh government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 36,724 | 38,174 | 40,591 | 41,639 | 40,283 | 38,611 | 37,338 | 35,301 | 34,142 | 32,418 | 31,281 |
| Welsh National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 13,238 | 13,091 | 15,126 | 15,543 | 16,849 | 20,545 | 19,097 | 18,903 | 19,967 | 17,646 | 16,338 |
| Scottish government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 91,575 | 90,454 | 94,407 | 94,524 | 87,691 | 83,945 | 83,788 | 80,687 | 72,700 | 75,753 | 70,053 |
| Scottish National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 22,145 | 21,449 | 23,784 | 26,798 | 29,982 | 36,571 | 33,992 | 35,762 | 36,240 | 31,410 | 29,081 |
| Government arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 688,516 | 679,726 | 708,013 | 675,444 | 597,350 | 628,483 | 625,981 | 597,678 | 591,626 | 612,075 | 597,647 |
| National Lottery arts spending 2017 value (£'000) | 221,030 | 217,240 | 250,004 | 259,258 | 281,972 | 343,874 | 315,567 | 334,456 | 340,578 | 295,325 | 273,432 |
| National Lottery turnover 2017 value (£m) | 6,538.5 | 6,478.5 | 6,859.0 | 6,988.7 | 7,362.4 | 7,712.6 | 7,409.1 | 7,606.6 | 7,926.6 | 7,348.1 | 6,945.1 |

Sources: Appendices 6.1, 6.5, 6.6

6.8 Royal Opera House data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 31,674 | 22,803 | 13,805 | 12,262 | 21,064 | 26,106 | 30,827 | 33,046 | 34,513 | 37,456 | 45,118 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 23,697 | 47,853 | 35,229 | 26,703 | 21,528 | 20,375 | 20,961 | 21,590 | 22,770 | 24,427 | 25,499 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 14,468 | 14,611 | 13,637 | 74,634 | 44,845 | 19,415 | 13,833 | 13,083 | 15,499 | 16,720 | 16,771 |
| Expenses* | (55,205) | (50,480) | (43,001) | (40,858) | (47,997) | (56,683) | (65,751) | (71,152) | (76,450) | (84,630) | (83,047) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 14,634 | 34,786 | 19,670 | 72,741 | 39,440 | 9,213 | (130) | (3,434) | (3,668) | (6,027) | 4,341 |
| Fixed Assets | 38,439 | 76,531 | 134,083 | 192,217 | 207,474 | 199,923 | 193,980 | 189,599 | 189,135 | 187,094 | 195,429 |
| Current Assets | 6,986 | 7,024 | 6,906 | 8,613 | 19,314 | 37,182 | 33,845 | 30,788 | 30,678 | 28,120 | 35,396 |
| Current Liabilities | (21,890) | (25,482) | (63,618) | (62,316) | (39,657) | (36,565) | (27,579) | (23,732) | (26,982) | (25,093) | (27,507) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (2,837) | (2,590) | (2,218) | (1,790) | (1,382) | (1,143) | (979) | (822) | (665) | (9,250) | (10,634) |
| Reserves | 20,698 | 55,484 | 75,153 | 136,724 | 185,749 | 199,397 | 199,267 | 195,834 | 192,166 | 180,871 | 192,684 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 184.4% | 112.6% | 65.0% | 74.1% | 35.7% | 20.0% | 17.5% | 17.7% | 19.9% | 22.7% | 21.9% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 162.2% | 107.6% | 63.2% | 73.2% | 35.5% | 19.8% | 17.4% | 17.6% | 19.8% | 21.6% | 20.8% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 45.7% | 64.1% | 98.8% | 608.7% | 212.9% | 74.4% | 44.9% | 39.6% | 44.9% | 44.6% | 37.2% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 54.6% | 73.3% | 78.0% | 89.2% | 75.9% | 60.4% | 53.0% | 51.2% | 52.6% | 52.3% | 48.4% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 33.9% | 56.1% | 56.2% | 23.5% | 24.6% | 30.9% | 31.9% | 31.9% | 31.3% | 31.1% | 29.2% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 62.1% | 76.6% | 72.1% | 26.4% | 32.4% | 51.2% | 60.2% | 62.3% | 59.5% | 59.4% | 60.3% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 47,625 | 48,618 | 51,813 | 57,555 | 60,171 | 59,331 | 62,387 | 67,143 | 65,194 | 66,630 | 65,612 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 26,417 | 27,052 | 28,551 | 30,222 | 28,284 | 26,748 | 27,938 | 28,827 | 28,267 | 27,409 | 26,100 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 22,985 | 19,002 | 21,035 | 22,762 | 21,700 | 24,119 | 26,842 | 33,174 | 40,165 | 37,226 | 40,006 |
| Expenses* | (86,594) | (103,977) | (104,067) | (105,398) | (109,816) | (113,332) | (116,026) | (125,976) | (130,652) | (135,009) | (118,436) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1,582 | 5,506 | 7,080 | 7,112 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 10,433 | (9,305) | (2,668) | 5,140 | 339 | (3,134) | 1,141 | 4,751 | 8,481 | 3,336 | 20,395 |
| Fixed Assets | 208,059 | 204,751 | 203,377 | 206,238 | 206,134 | 200,351 | 199,823 | 203,407 | 210,797 | 219,131 | 235,227 |
| Current Assets | 33,186 | 29,680 | 30,159 | 34,780 | 42,506 | 49,090 | 52,443 | 59,814 | 69,852 | 74,620 | 72,453 |
| Current Liabilities | (29,405) | (28,245) | (27,981) | (29,534) | (31,901) | (32,386) | (33,755) | (35,483) | (35,326) | (34,441) | (37,385) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (5,648) | (9,772) | (11,335) | (9,238) | (8,383) | (11,833) | (12,148) | (16,624) | (24,551) | (32,849) | (23,439) |
| Reserves | 206,193 | 196,415 | 194,220 | 202,246 | 208,356 | 205,222 | 206,363 | 211,114 | 220,771 | 226,460 | 246,855 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 24.0% | 23.4% | 25.5% | 26.2% | 24.0% | 24.8% | 26.5% | 29.4% | 31.0% | 28.5% | 26.8% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 23.3% | 22.3% | 24.1% | 25.1% | 23.1% | 23.4% | 25.1% | 27.2% | 27.9% | 24.9% | 24.5% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 48.3% | 39.1% | 40.6% | 39.5% | 36.1% | 40.7% | 43.0% | 49.4% | 61.6% | 55.9% | 61.0% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 50.9% | 48.6% | 48.9% | 47.9% | 45.4% | 46.2% | 46.8% | 48.0% | 51.2% | 49.2% | 50.2% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 27.2% | 28.6% | 28.2% | 27.3% | 25.7% | 24.3% | 23.8% | 22.3% | 21.2% | 20.9% | 19.8% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 53.5% | 58.7% | 57.6% | 57.0% | 56.6% | 52.6% | 51.0% | 46.5% | 41.3% | 42.4% | 39.5% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (1996-2014); Royal Opera House Covent Garden Foundation Limited (2015-2019) adjusted for a December year end.

6.9 English National Opera data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 8,434 | 9,034 | 9,730 | 10,050 | 9,155 | 9,273 | 7,333 | 4,549 | 7,358 | 10,340 | 11,241 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 12,454 | 14,770 | 15,543 | 14,256 | 16,301 | 16,444 | 21,920 | 30,646 | 23,058 | 19,103 | 17,029 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 1,560 | 1,713 | 1,982 | 2,157 | 3,830 | 4,652 | 5,226 | 5,871 | 5,102 | 3,951 | 3,427 |
| Expenses* | (23,826) | (23,770) | (24,591) | (25,724) | (29,660) | (30,184) | (33,512) | (42,052) | (36,888) | (34,803) | (27,945) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (1,378) | 1,747 | 2,664 | 739 | (374) | 185 | 968 | (987) | (1,370) | (1,409) | 3,751 |
| Fixed Assets | 15,066 | 14,560 | 14,744 | 14,497 | 14,003 | 13,521 | 13,252 | 13,534 | 13,526 | 12,970 | 12,023 |
| Current Assets | 2,196 | 3,381 | 3,932 | 4,436 | 4,318 | 5,112 | 7,929 | 11,973 | 7,637 | 5,123 | 10,172 |
| Current Liabilities | (7,850) | (6,821) | (4,932) | (4,440) | (4,275) | (4,459) | (6,080) | (10,352) | (7,388) | (6,627) | (7,238) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (370) | (330) | (290) | (300) | (227) | (170) | (130) | (1,170) | (1,160) | (260) | 0 |
| Reserves | 9,043 | 10,790 | 13,454 | 14,193 | 13,819 | 14,003 | 14,971 | 13,985 | 12,614 | 11,206 | 14,956 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 155.0% | 152.8% | 130.3% | 115.6% | 145.7% | 150.6% | 181.3% | 261.1% | 223.2% | 205.7% | 136.8% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 148.9% | 148.2% | 127.5% | 113.3% | 143.3% | 148.8% | 179.8% | 241.0% | 204.4% | 201.1% | 136.8% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 18.5% | 19.0% | 20.4% | 21.5% | 41.8% | 50.2% | 71.3% | 129.1% | 69.3% | 38.2% | 30.5% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 62.4% | 64.6% | 64.3% | 62.0% | 68.7% | 69.5% | 78.7% | 88.9% | 79.3% | 69.0% | 64.5% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 55.5% | 57.9% | 57.0% | 53.9% | 55.7% | 54.1% | 63.6% | 74.6% | 64.9% | 57.2% | 53.7% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 88.9% | 89.6% | 88.7% | 86.9% | 81.0% | 78.0% | 80.7% | 83.9% | 81.9% | 82.9% | 83.2% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 12,791 | 11,880 | 12,446 | 14,237 | 14,867 | 14,990 | 15,701 | 15,332 | 18,063 | 17,764 | 17,343 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 17,212 | 17,479 | 18,171 | 18,748 | 17,620 | 18,449 | 19,039 | 18,047 | 16,652 | 15,053 | 14,209 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 3,543 | 3,365 | 2,677 | 2,690 | 3,375 | 5,476 | 4,848 | 3,806 | 2,929 | 2,715 | 2,828 |
| Expenses* | (32,299) | (33,673) | (33,716) | (35,757) | (37,519) | (37,411) | (36,755) | (37,132) | (38,828) | (35,405) | (34,440) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1,185 | 1,969 | 1,928 | 1,893 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 1,247 | (949) | (423) | (81) | (1,657) | 1,504 | 2,833 | 1,238 | 785 | 2,054 | 1,834 |
| Fixed Assets | 11,414 | 10,929 | 10,793 | 10,701 | 10,387 | 10,090 | 15,190 | 17,351 | 17,678 | 17,236 | 16,819 |
| Current Assets | 11,376 | 9,920 | 9,667 | 9,948 | 8,986 | 10,492 | 8,891 | 8,480 | 10,906 | 13,441 | 15,149 |
| Current Liabilities | (6,587) | (5,596) | (5,629) | (5,899) | (6,281) | (5,986) | (6,652) | (7,163) | (9,259) | (8,724) | (8,797) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | 16,203 | 15,254 | 14,831 | 14,750 | 13,093 | 14,596 | 17,430 | 18,667 | 19,325 | 21,954 | 23,171 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 128.1% | 136.6% | 140.6% | 145.3% | 160.4% | 163.9% | 137.1% | 117.1% | 101.3% | 80.9% | 73.5% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 128.1% | 136.6% | 140.6% | 145.3% | 160.4% | 163.9% | 137.1% | 117.1% | 101.3% | 80.9% | 73.5% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 27.7% | 28.3% | 21.5% | 18.9% | 22.7% | 36.5% | 30.9% | 24.8% | 16.2% | 15.3% | 16.3% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 61.9% | 63.7% | 62.6% | 60.1% | 58.5% | 61.5% | 60.3% | 58.8% | 52.0% | 50.0% | 49.6% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 51.3% | 53.4% | 54.6% | 52.6% | 49.1% | 47.4% | 48.1% | 48.5% | 44.2% | 42.4% | 41.3% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 82.9% | 83.9% | 87.2% | 87.5% | 83.9% | 77.1% | 79.7% | 82.6% | 85.0% | 84.7% | 83.4% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: English National Opera (1997-2019) adjusted for a December year end.

6.10 Welsh National Opera data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 3,467 | 3,892 | 3,604 | 3,604 | 4,336 | 4,255 | 5,295 | 4,330 | 4,688 | 4,901 | 4,866 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 6,645 | 7,103 | 7,135 | 7,485 | 7,755 | 9,308 | 9,451 | 9,706 | 10,258 | 10,485 | 10,955 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 1,182 | 1,239 | 1,295 | 1,730 | 1,422 | 1,304 | 2,028 | 1,477 | 1,098 | 2,087 | 1,392 |
| Expenses* | (11,129) | (12,141) | (12,284) | (12,365) | (13,854) | (13,814) | (14,341) | (15,159) | (16,456) | (17,605) | (16,303) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | (16) | 5 | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 165 | 93 | (251) | 454 | (341) | 1,053 | 2,416 | 359 | (409) | (132) | 911 |
| Fixed Assets | 2,231 | 2,362 | 2,353 | 2,580 | 2,854 | 2,852 | 3,235 | 3,501 | 3,582 | 3,634 | 3,703 |
| Current Assets | 1,721 | 1,798 | 1,988 | 2,213 | 2,149 | 2,221 | 3,538 | 5,464 | 3,715 | 3,162 | 6,676 |
| Current Liabilities | (2,452) | (2,579) | (3,015) | (2,968) | (3,518) | (2,554) | (1,856) | (3,699) | (2,442) | (1,733) | (4,655) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (17) | (6) | (1) | (47) | (49) | (30) | (12) | (2) | 0 | (1,145) | (779) |
| Reserves | 1,483 | 1,576 | 1,325 | 1,778 | 1,436 | 2,489 | 4,906 | 5,265 | 4,855 | 3,918 | 4,945 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 527.7% | 529.4% | 636.4% | 518.3% | 639.0% | 426.3% | 234.0% | 212.4% | 233.9% | 320.8% | 249.7% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 521.9% | 527.6% | 635.9% | 504.8% | 618.0% | 421.3% | 233.4% | 212.4% | 233.9% | 248.3% | 215.7% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 34.1% | 31.8% | 35.9% | 48.0% | 32.8% | 30.6% | 38.3% | 34.1% | 23.4% | 42.6% | 28.6% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 69.3% | 68.2% | 70.1% | 71.9% | 67.9% | 71.4% | 68.4% | 72.1% | 70.8% | 71.9% | 71.7% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 58.8% | 58.1% | 59.3% | 58.4% | 57.4% | 62.6% | 56.3% | 62.6% | 63.9% | 60.0% | 63.6% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 84.9% | 85.1% | 84.6% | 81.2% | 84.5% | 87.7% | 82.3% | 86.8% | 90.3% | 83.4% | 88.7% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 4,970 | 5,163 | 5,448 | 6,051 | 5,681 | 5,030 | 4,682 | 4,816 | 4,783 | 4,892 | 4,972 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 11,024 | 11,115 | 11,678 | 11,688 | 11,269 | 10,879 | 10,771 | 10,717 | 10,625 | 10,625 | 10,598 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 1,648 | 2,301 | 1,152 | 1,100 | 1,285 | 1,483 | 1,819 | 2,373 | 2,160 | 1,873 | 1,487 |
| Expenses* | (16,583) | (18,977) | (19,658) | (16,969) | (16,331) | (17,919) | (17,210) | (17,990) | (17,895) | (18,512) | (17,366) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 233 | 1,042 | 1,585 | 1,248 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 1,060 | (398) | (1,380) | 1,870 | 1,904 | (526) | 63 | 149 | 715 | 463 | 939 |
| Fixed Assets | 3,654 | 3,486 | 3,368 | 3,206 | 3,065 | 2,978 | 3,676 | 4,879 | 4,182 | 4,355 | 4,522 |
| Current Assets | 7,890 | 8,064 | 8,350 | 9,132 | 9,935 | 9,838 | 8,448 | 6,986 | 7,924 | 7,362 | 7,255 |
| Current Liabilities | (5,240) | (4,401) | (4,301) | (4,239) | (4,148) | (4,060) | (3,731) | (3,494) | (2,735) | (1,227) | (1,551) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (683) | (1,926) | (3,573) | (2,386) | (1,234) | (1,665) | (1,240) | (1,069) | (1,353) | (2,009) | (807) |
| Reserves | 5,621 | 5,223 | 3,843 | 5,713 | 7,617 | 7,091 | 7,154 | 7,303 | 8,018 | 8,481 | 9,419 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 225.4% | 256.9% | 333.8% | 223.8% | 164.8% | 174.3% | 176.0% | 179.2% | 159.5% | 147.4% | 128.3% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 201.0% | 187.7% | 173.0% | 157.9% | 141.8% | 141.2% | 150.0% | 156.4% | 136.4% | 119.1% | 118.2% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 33.2% | 44.6% | 21.1% | 18.2% | 22.6% | 29.5% | 38.9% | 49.3% | 45.2% | 38.3% | 29.9% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 71.8% | 72.2% | 70.2% | 67.9% | 68.8% | 71.1% | 72.9% | 73.1% | 72.8% | 71.9% | 70.9% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 62.5% | 59.8% | 63.9% | 62.0% | 61.8% | 62.6% | 62.4% | 59.9% | 60.5% | 61.1% | 62.1% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 87.0% | 82.9% | 91.0% | 91.4% | 89.8% | 88.0% | 85.6% | 81.9% | 83.1% | 85.0% | 87.7% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Welsh National Opera Limited (1996-2019) adjusted for a December year end.

6.11 Opera North data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|----------|---------|---------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 2,127 | 2,228 | 2,186 | 2,300 | 2,201 | 1,969 | 2,022 | 2,432 | 2,592 | 2,147 | 2,801 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 4,890 | 5,076 | 5,250 | 5,792 | 7,353 | 7,051 | 6,864 | 7,500 | 8,620 | 7,763 | 8,412 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 1,874 | 1,734 | 1,844 | 2,034 | 3,832 | 3,009 | 2,182 | 2,123 | 2,184 | 2,051 | 4,421 |
| Expenses* | (9,040) | (9,481) | (9,646) | (10,203) | (10,438) | (11,213) | (11,589) | (12,059) | (13,389) | (11,455) | (13,067) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (149) | (443) | (366) | (77) | 2,947 | 816 | (522) | (5) | 6 | 506 | 2,568 |
| Fixed Assets | 43 | 40 | 40 | 120 | 1,895 | 2,459 | 2,410 | 2,366 | 2,341 | 2,296 | 4,751 |
| Current Assets | 916 | 937 | 842 | 659 | 1,939 | 1,351 | 916 | 979 | 974 | 2,748 | 1,797 |
| Current Liabilities | (1,575) | (2,045) | (2,316) | (2,256) | (2,366) | (1,544) | (1,594) | (1,619) | (1,584) | (2,808) | (1,745) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (10) | (2) | (0) | (34) | (32) | (14) | (2) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | (626) | (1,069) | (1,435) | (1,511) | 1,436 | 2,252 | 1,731 | 1,726 | 1,731 | 2,236 | 4,803 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | -1080.4% | -636.9% | -494.5% | -518.1% | 778.9% | 446.7% | 522.7% | 557.6% | 624.1% | 438.9% | 267.2% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | -1098.4% | -638.0% | -494.6% | -529.9% | 762.2% | 444.0% | 522.0% | 557.6% | 624.1% | 438.9% | 267.2% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 88.1% | 77.8% | 84.4% | 88.4% | 174.2% | 152.9% | 107.9% | 87.3% | 84.2% | 95.5% | 157.8% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 76.1% | 75.3% | 76.4% | 77.3% | 83.6% | 83.6% | 81.7% | 79.8% | 80.6% | 82.0% | 82.1% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 55.0% | 56.2% | 56.6% | 57.2% | 54.9% | 58.6% | 62.0% | 62.2% | 64.3% | 64.9% | 53.8% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 72.3% | 74.5% | 74.0% | 74.0% | 65.7% | 70.1% | 75.9% | 77.9% | 79.8% | 79.1% | 65.6% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 3,012 | 2,659 | 3,231 | 3,251 | 3,563 | 4,393 | 3,035 | 3,118 | 3,296 | 4,002 | 3,265 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 9,055 | 9,864 | 10,757 | 11,148 | 10,347 | 9,813 | 9,786 | 9,873 | 10,372 | 10,529 | 10,623 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 3,053 | 3,246 | 7,399 | 3,591 | 2,283 | 3,365 | 2,813 | 2,606 | 2,504 | 2,987 | 3,898 |
| Expenses* | (14,888) | (15,486) | (16,227) | (16,474) | (16,555) | (18,474) | (16,195) | (15,821) | (17,073) | (18,584) | (18,334) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 482 | 1,059 | 1,248 | 1,138 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 231 | 284 | 5,159 | 1,516 | (363) | (903) | (562) | 259 | 157 | 181 | 589 |
| Fixed Assets | 5,461 | 5,718 | 10,546 | 11,921 | 13,110 | 13,544 | 13,256 | 12,972 | 12,661 | 12,467 | 12,228 |
| Current Assets | 1,503 | 1,297 | 1,896 | 1,269 | 1,394 | 1,324 | 1,013 | 1,525 | 2,163 | 2,382 | 3,414 |
| Current Liabilities | (1,932) | (1,699) | (1,969) | (1,202) | (1,520) | (2,237) | (2,213) | (2,270) | (2,564) | (2,511) | (2,811) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | (1,359) | (1,908) | (1,894) | (1,805) | (1,710) | (1,616) | (1,519) |
| Reserves | 5,033 | 5,316 | 10,473 | 11,989 | 11,625 | 10,723 | 10,162 | 10,423 | 10,551 | 10,723 | 11,312 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 240.6% | 246.6% | 173.3% | 122.9% | 108.6% | 122.9% | 124.0% | 119.7% | 122.0% | 126.0% | 128.4% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 240.6% | 246.6% | 173.3% | 122.9% | 97.3% | 104.3% | 104.5% | 102.1% | 105.0% | 109.5% | 113.2% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 101.4% | 122.1% | 229.0% | 110.5% | 64.1% | 76.6% | 92.7% | 83.6% | 76.0% | 74.6% | 119.4% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 80.1% | 83.1% | 84.9% | 81.9% | 78.0% | 75.0% | 80.6% | 80.0% | 79.6% | 77.2% | 81.6% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 59.9% | 62.6% | 50.3% | 62.0% | 63.9% | 55.8% | 62.6% | 63.3% | 64.1% | 60.1% | 59.7% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 74.8% | 75.2% | 59.2% | 75.6% | 81.9% | 74.5% | 77.7% | 79.1% | 80.6% | 77.9% | 73.2% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Opera North Limited (1996-2018) adjusted for a December year end.

6.12 Glyndebourne data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 9,366 | 9,180 | 9,931 | 9,990 | 10,573 | 10,855 | 10,925 | 11,825 | 13,460 | 13,865 | 15,212 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 716 | 710 | 710 | 827 | 984 | 1,060 | 1,075 | 1,158 | 1,442 | 1,891 | 1,751 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 2,583 | 2,365 | 2,403 | 2,191 | 2,423 | 2,662 | 2,034 | 2,461 | 2,090 | 2,120 | 2,147 |
| Expenses* | (11,280) | (11,439) | (12,589) | (11,993) | (13,872) | (15,015) | (16,551) | (15,269) | (16,691) | (17,246) | (18,593) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 1,385 | 816 | 455 | 1,015 | 108 | (438) | (2,517) | 175 | 301 | 630 | 517 |
| Fixed Assets | 33,237 | 35,566 | 35,767 | 38,444 | 39,188 | 40,262 | 38,191 | 37,405 | 37,736 | 38,104 | 36,802 |
| Current Assets | 5,546 | 4,177 | 5,344 | 3,836 | 4,024 | 2,473 | 2,814 | 3,196 | 2,692 | 3,150 | 5,438 |
| Current Liabilities | (575) | (720) | (1,168) | (1,171) | (2,195) | (2,182) | (2,781) | (2,196) | (1,820) | (2,063) | (2,487) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | (466) | (615) | (414) | (388) | (576) | (582) | (485) | (439) | (484) |
| Reserves | 38,208 | 39,023 | 39,477 | 40,494 | 40,603 | 40,165 | 37,648 | 37,823 | 38,123 | 38,752 | 39,269 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 8.6% | 7.9% | 7.9% | 7.5% | 8.4% | 9.3% | 8.3% | 9.6% | 9.3% | 10.4% | 9.9% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 8.6% | 7.9% | 7.8% | 7.3% | 8.3% | 9.2% | 8.1% | 9.4% | 9.1% | 10.2% | 9.8% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 27.6% | 25.8% | 24.2% | 21.9% | 22.9% | 24.5% | 18.6% | 20.8% | 15.5% | 15.3% | 14.1% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 26.0% | 25.1% | 23.9% | 23.2% | 24.4% | 25.5% | 22.2% | 23.4% | 20.8% | 22.4% | 20.4% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 5.7% | 5.8% | 5.4% | 6.4% | 7.0% | 7.3% | 7.7% | 7.5% | 8.5% | 10.6% | 9.2% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 21.7% | 23.1% | 22.8% | 27.4% | 28.9% | 28.5% | 34.6% | 32.0% | 40.8% | 47.1% | 44.9% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 15,081 | 15,042 | 16,119 | 16,136 | 17,701 | 17,578 | 17,530 | 19,198 | 18,715 | 19,644 | 19,337 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 1,725 | 1,749 | 1,742 | 1,573 | 1,565 | 1,700 | 1,665 | 1,849 | 1,629 | 1,628 | 1,629 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 2,828 | 3,108 | 2,759 | 4,630 | 5,357 | 5,557 | 5,654 | 5,341 | 6,011 | 6,724 | 9,406 |
| Expenses* | (18,630) | (21,855) | (21,647) | (21,157) | (26,141) | (24,288) | (23,352) | (13,005) | (25,118) | (27,840) | (23,829) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1,275 | 1,413 | 1,799 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 1,004 | (1,956) | (1,027) | 1,182 | (1,518) | 547 | 1,497 | 13,383 | 2,512 | 1,569 | 8,342 |
| Fixed Assets | 39,731 | 34,520 | 40,197 | 39,773 | 40,925 | 40,257 | 38,858 | 49,927 | 53,308 | 55,171 | 59,133 |
| Current Assets | 3,037 | 6,267 | 5,398 | 5,889 | 2,414 | 4,852 | 7,132 | 10,958 | 9,473 | 11,258 | 12,666 |
| Current Liabilities | (2,023) | (2,444) | (7,282) | (6,128) | (5,646) | (7,388) | (9,471) | (10,075) | (10,345) | (10,435) | (11,278) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (473) | (3,179) | (4,175) | (4,213) | (3,892) | (3,373) | (673) | (1,581) | (695) | (2,686) | (733) |
| Reserves | 40,272 | 35,164 | 34,138 | 35,321 | 33,801 | 34,348 | 35,846 | 49,229 | 51,741 | 53,308 | 59,788 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 11.3% | 13.8% | 13.2% | 17.6% | 20.5% | 21.1% | 20.4% | 14.6% | 14.8% | 15.7% | 18.5% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 11.2% | 12.7% | 11.7% | 15.7% | 18.4% | 19.2% | 20.0% | 14.2% | 14.6% | 14.9% | 18.2% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 18.8% | 20.7% | 17.1% | 28.7% | 30.3% | 31.6% | 32.3% | 27.8% | 32.1% | 34.2% | 48.6% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 23.2% | 24.4% | 21.8% | 27.8% | 28.1% | 29.2% | 29.5% | 27.2% | 29.0% | 29.8% | 36.3% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 8.8% | 8.8% | 8.4% | 7.0% | 6.4% | 6.8% | 6.7% | 7.0% | 6.2% | 5.8% | 5.4% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 37.9% | 36.0% | 38.7% | 25.4% | 22.6% | 23.4% | 22.7% | 25.7% | 21.3% | 19.5% | 14.8% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Glyndebourne Productions Limited (1997-2018), ACE 1996-2005; Arts Council of England, The (1995-2002); Arts Council England (2003-2005a); Jones (2019).

6.13 Scottish Opera data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 2,849 | 2,609 | 2,615 | 2,827 | 2,377 | 2,885 | 2,427 | 2,582 | 2,021 | 1,283 | 1,628 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 5,523 | 6,088 | 6,470 | 7,769 | 8,205 | 7,659 | 7,473 | 9,009 | 9,364 | 11,538 | 8,992 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 723 | 613 | 631 | 525 | 393 | 681 | 1,056 | 974 | 1,047 | 548 | 409 |
| Expenses* | (9,097) | (9,525) | (9,886) | (11,474) | (10,617) | (11,569) | (12,068) | (14,027) | (18,240) | (11,590) | (9,594) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (3) | (216) | (170) | (354) | 359 | (344) | (1,112) | (1,462) | (5,808) | 1,778 | 1,436 |
| Fixed Assets | 6,337 | 9,739 | 10,600 | 10,439 | 10,188 | 10,068 | 10,117 | 10,003 | 4,610 | 2,859 | 2,829 |
| Current Assets | 1,217 | 1,412 | 1,343 | 1,309 | 1,136 | 1,013 | 1,689 | 1,422 | 1,329 | 1,539 | 1,864 |
| Current Liabilities | (1,650) | (2,220) | (2,444) | (2,942) | (2,504) | (2,759) | (4,635) | (5,845) | (6,294) | (3,055) | (1,931) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (338) | (839) | (962) | (870) | (767) | (673) | (635) | (506) | (379) | (301) | (284) |
| Reserves | 5,565 | 8,092 | 8,537 | 7,937 | 8,054 | 7,650 | 6,536 | 5,073 | (734) | 1,043 | 2,478 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 112.2% | 82.8% | 83.2% | 104.5% | 106.8% | 109.0% | 130.5% | 196.8% | -1418.9% | 1158.7% | 379.4% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 105.8% | 75.0% | 74.8% | 94.2% | 97.5% | 100.2% | 118.9% | 178.9% | -2932.7% | 899.6% | 340.4% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 25.4% | 23.5% | 24.1% | 18.6% | 16.5% | 23.6% | 43.5% | 37.7% | 51.8% | 42.7% | 25.1% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 68.7% | 72.0% | 73.1% | 74.6% | 78.3% | 74.3% | 77.8% | 79.4% | 83.7% | 90.4% | 85.2% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 60.7% | 65.4% | 66.6% | 69.9% | 74.8% | 68.2% | 68.2% | 71.7% | 75.3% | 86.3% | 81.5% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 88.4% | 90.9% | 91.1% | 93.7% | 95.4% | 91.8% | 87.6% | 90.2% | 89.9% | 95.5% | 95.6% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 2,043 | 2,421 | 2,174 | 2,020 | 1,975 | 1,732 | 2,139 | 1,874 | 1,831 | 2,300 | 1,940 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 8,282 | 8,489 | 8,739 | 9,439 | 9,035 | 11,191 | 11,068 | 10,014 | 8,917 | 8,340 | 8,331 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 524 | 677 | 575 | 811 | 983 | 2,534 | 3,544 | 1,946 | 1,411 | 1,649 | 1,547 |
| Expenses* | (10,479) | (12,121) | (11,535) | (11,657) | (11,416) | (11,233) | (11,882) | (11,535) | (11,121) | (12,668) | (12,927) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 337 | 565 | 702 | 720 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 370 | (533) | (48) | 612 | 577 | 4,225 | 4,869 | 2,637 | 1,603 | 323 | (390) |
| Fixed Assets | 2,847 | 2,747 | 2,745 | 2,847 | 3,124 | 4,483 | 9,836 | 16,997 | 19,813 | 19,937 | 19,502 |
| Current Assets | 1,561 | 1,324 | 1,566 | 1,588 | 1,464 | 4,333 | 4,645 | 2,778 | 3,911 | 2,990 | 2,366 |
| Current Liabilities | (1,312) | (1,562) | (1,809) | (1,414) | (1,038) | (1,058) | (1,868) | (4,178) | (3,589) | (1,819) | (1,368) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (247) | (193) | (235) | (141) | (94) | (80) | (64) | (410) | (3,346) | (3,997) | (3,780) |
| Reserves | 2,849 | 2,315 | 2,266 | 2,880 | 3,455 | 7,679 | 12,549 | 15,186 | 16,790 | 17,111 | 16,721 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 309.1% | 395.9% | 410.9% | 355.9% | 289.9% | 178.7% | 116.4% | 78.8% | 61.5% | 58.4% | 59.1% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 284.4% | 365.4% | 372.4% | 339.3% | 282.2% | 176.9% | 115.9% | 76.7% | 51.3% | 47.3% | 48.2% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 25.7% | 28.0% | 26.4% | 40.1% | 49.8% | 146.3% | 165.7% | 103.9% | 77.1% | 71.7% | 79.8% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 81.2% | 79.1% | 81.1% | 83.5% | 83.5% | 88.8% | 87.2% | 86.5% | 84.9% | 81.3% | 83.6% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 76.3% | 73.3% | 76.1% | 76.9% | 75.3% | 72.4% | 66.1% | 72.4% | 73.3% | 67.9% | 70.5% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 94.0% | 92.6% | 93.8% | 92.1% | 90.2% | 81.5% | 75.7% | 83.7% | 86.3% | 83.5% | 84.3% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Scottish Opera (1996-2018) adjusted for a December year end.

6.14 English Touring Opera data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|---------|-----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 599 | 637 | 614 | 630 | 551 | 514 | 525 | 492 | 649 | 747 | 645 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 886 | 904 | 904 | 987 | 1,002 | 984 | 998 | 1,042 | 1,138 | 1,291 | 1,360 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 74 | 52 | 87 | 84 | 100 | 93 | 102 | 105 | 118 | 167 | 195 |
| Expenses* | (1,592) | (1,611) | (1,642) | (1,668) | (1,644) | (1,642) | (1,523) | (1,495) | (1,834) | (2,178) | (2,194) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (33) | (18) | (37) | 33 | 8 | (51) | 102 | 144 | 72 | 27 | 6 |
| Fixed Assets | 60 | 42 | 26 | 26 | 17 | 7 | 11 | 15 | 39 | 39 | 26 |
| Current Assets | 85 | 93 | 102 | 148 | 130 | 121 | 251 | 329 | 334 | 397 | 439 |
| Current Liabilities | (188) | (184) | (221) | (233) | (204) | (236) | (270) | (209) | (165) | (202) | (227) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | (12) | (4) | (6) | (2) | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | (44) | (62) | (98) | (65) | (58) | (109) | (8) | 136 | 207 | 233 | 238 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | -2168.4% | -1554.9% | -1013.8% | -1654.1% | -1891.0% | -987.4% | -13740.6% | 843.2% | 606.6% | 624.9% | 653.2% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | -2168.4% | -1931.8% | -1057.1% | -1823.0% | -1958.2% | -987.4% | -13740.6% | 843.2% | 606.6% | 624.9% | 653.2% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 12.3% | 8.2% | 14.2% | 13.3% | 18.2% | 18.0% | 19.3% | 21.3% | 18.1% | 22.4% | 30.2% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 61.6% | 60.0% | 61.7% | 63.0% | 66.7% | 67.7% | 67.7% | 70.0% | 65.9% | 66.1% | 70.7% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 56.8% | 56.8% | 56.3% | 58.0% | 60.6% | 61.8% | 61.4% | 63.6% | 59.8% | 58.6% | 61.8% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 92.3% | 94.6% | 91.2% | 92.2% | 90.9% | 91.4% | 90.8% | 90.9% | 90.6% | 88.5% | 87.5% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 674 | 617 | 645 | 653 | 626 | 654 | 788 | 719 | 894 | 909 | 856 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 1,397 | 1,457 | 1,572 | 1,851 | 1,615 | 1,560 | 1,714 | 1,792 | 1,837 | 1,856 | 1,892 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 223 | 295 | 359 | 240 | 291 | 324 | 365 | 354 | 328 | 391 | 439 |
| Expenses* | (2,282) | (2,305) | (2,484) | (2,555) | (2,534) | (2,663) | (2,873) | (2,651) | (2,947) | (3,097) | (3,101) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 98 | 126 | 151 | 193 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 12 | 64 | 91 | 189 | (2) | (126) | (6) | 312 | 238 | 211 | 279 |
| Fixed Assets | 16 | 7 | 31 | 57 | 63 | 53 | 34 | 19 | 52 | 61 | 50 |
| Current Assets | 507 | 640 | 669 | 827 | 847 | 597 | 645 | 1,114 | 1,435 | 1,614 | 1,820 |
| Current Liabilities | (272) | (335) | (297) | (292) | (321) | (185) | (220) | (364) | (446) | (457) | (373) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | 250 | 313 | 403 | 592 | 589 | 465 | 459 | 770 | 1,042 | 1,218 | 1,497 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 647.9% | 560.6% | 478.7% | 353.2% | 323.5% | 405.1% | 453.5% | 278.9% | 207.8% | 184.5% | 155.7% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 647.9% | 560.6% | 478.7% | 353.2% | 323.5% | 405.1% | 453.5% | 278.9% | 207.8% | 184.5% | 155.7% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 33.1% | 47.8% | 55.6% | 36.8% | 46.5% | 49.5% | 46.4% | 49.3% | 36.7% | 43.0% | 51.3% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 70.6% | 74.0% | 75.0% | 76.2% | 75.3% | 74.2% | 72.5% | 74.9% | 70.8% | 71.2% | 73.2% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 60.9% | 61.5% | 61.0% | 67.5% | 63.8% | 61.5% | 59.8% | 62.6% | 60.1% | 58.8% | 59.4% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 86.2% | 83.2% | 81.4% | 88.5% | 84.7% | 82.8% | 82.4% | 83.5% | 84.9% | 82.6% | 81.2% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: English Touring Opera Limited (1996-2019) adjusted for a December year end.

6.15 Birmingham Opera data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|----------|---------|---------|---------|----------|---------|---------|----------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 106 | 209 | 109 | 68 | 105 | 69 | 16 | 16 | 61 | 48 | 20 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 162 | 159 | 158 | 203 | 207 | 190 | 186 | 246 | 180 | 431 | 312 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 167 | 160 | 168 | 178 | 203 | 202 | 63 | 291 | 178 | 283 | 235 |
| Expenses* | (435) | (577) | (394) | (392) | (555) | (529) | (264) | (468) | (396) | (773) | (546) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (1) | (49) | 42 | 58 | (41) | (68) | 1 | 86 | 24 | (12) | 21 |
| Fixed Assets | 1 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 44 | 58 | 54 | 50 | 45 | 42 | 41 |
| Current Assets | 158 | 165 | 112 | 98 | 145 | 120 | 277 | 95 | 198 | 167 | 143 |
| Current Liabilities | (186) | (242) | (146) | (74) | (204) | (261) | (413) | (142) | (217) | (195) | (150) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | (26) | (75) | (33) | 25 | (15) | (83) | (83) | 3 | 26 | 13 | 34 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | -1252.4% | -427.9% | -988.6% | 1524.0% | -2683.6% | -470.9% | -301.2% | 21480.0% | 1376.0% | 5486.5% | 1620.0% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | -1252.4% | -427.9% | -988.6% | 1524.0% | -2683.6% | -470.9% | -301.2% | 21480.0% | 1376.0% | 5486.5% | 1620.0% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 158.3% | 76.2% | 154.0% | 260.8% | 192.9% | 292.4% | 389.2% | 1818.8% | 290.6% | 588.5% | 1205.1% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 75.7% | 60.4% | 74.9% | 84.8% | 79.6% | 85.0% | 93.9% | 97.1% | 85.4% | 93.7% | 96.6% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 37.2% | 30.2% | 36.3% | 45.2% | 40.2% | 41.3% | 70.1% | 44.5% | 42.9% | 56.6% | 55.1% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 49.2% | 50.0% | 48.4% | 53.3% | 50.5% | 48.5% | 74.6% | 45.8% | 50.2% | 60.4% | 57.0% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|---------|----------|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|---------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 80 | 49 | 37 | 26 | 33 | 56 | 26 | 44 | 52 | 15 | 22 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 360 | 357 | 450 | 315 | 505 | 1,645 | 759 | 552 | 444 | 375 | 457 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 286 | 241 | 260 | 214 | 290 | 436 | 303 | 198 | 211 | 190 | 190 |
| Expenses* | (727) | (696) | (746) | (512) | (778) | (1,987) | (1,034) | (968) | (839) | (427) | (672) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 98 | 54 | 63 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (2) | (49) | 2 | 44 | 50 | 150 | 54 | (174) | (33) | 207 | 59 |
| Fixed Assets | 42 | 41 | 42 | 43 | 42 | 41 | 41 | 40 | 40 | 41 | 41 |
| Current Assets | 55 | 30 | 47 | 197 | 295 | 381 | 460 | 318 | 210 | 374 | 347 |
| Current Liabilities | (65) | (89) | (105) | (196) | (244) | (182) | (209) | (245) | (172) | (80) | (43) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | (14) | (16) | (12) | (8) | (2) | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | 32 | (18) | (16) | 29 | 78 | 229 | 284 | 111 | 78 | 335 | 345 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 2002.3% | -3415.7% | -4511.1% | 1825.0% | 1018.9% | 909.8% | 373.9% | 677.4% | 837.4% | 168.5% | 187.4% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 2002.3% | -3415.7% | -4511.1% | 1223.7% | 845.5% | 864.5% | 363.7% | 666.9% | 837.4% | 168.5% | 187.4% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 358.0% | 493.3% | 703.4% | 816.2% | 892.3% | 775.1% | 1154.3% | 450.0% | 408.2% | 1251.8% | 857.9% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 89.0% | 92.5% | 95.1% | 95.3% | 96.1% | 97.4% | 97.6% | 94.5% | 92.7% | 97.4% | 96.7% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 49.7% | 55.3% | 60.2% | 56.7% | 61.0% | 77.0% | 69.7% | 69.5% | 62.8% | 64.7% | 68.3% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 55.8% | 59.8% | 63.4% | 59.5% | 63.5% | 79.1% | 71.5% | 73.6% | 67.8% | 66.4% | 70.7% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Birmingham Opera Company (2001-2019); City of Birmingham Touring Opera (1997a-2000b) adjusted for a December year end.

6.16 Garsington Opera data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|---------|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 292 | 342 | 439 | 391 | 415 | 430 | 504 | 549 | 586 | 676 | 693 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 623 | 713 | 800 | 888 | 932 | 1,061 | 1,032 | 1,070 | 1,222 | 1,361 | 1,482 |
| Expenses* | (949) | (999) | (1,136) | (1,250) | (1,332) | (1,431) | (1,542) | (1,573) | (1,765) | (1,997) | (2,057) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (34) | 55 | 102 | 28 | 15 | 60 | (6) | 46 | 43 | 40 | 117 |
| Fixed Assets | 75 | 113 | 306 | 303 | 286 | 316 | 329 | 398 | 442 | 419 | 387 |
| Current Assets | 41 | 61 | 31 | 64 | 110 | 165 | 173 | 183 | 221 | 267 | 510 |
| Current Liabilities | (215) | (216) | (277) | (279) | (293) | (318) | (346) | (379) | (424) | (445) | (538) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | (99) | (43) | 60 | 88 | 103 | 163 | 157 | 202 | 239 | 242 | 359 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | -631.6% | -1671.1% | 1340.5% | 1004.7% | 907.8% | 650.2% | 659.6% | 529.6% | 511.8% | 563.2% | 412.9% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | -631.6% | -1671.1% | 1340.5% | 1004.7% | 907.8% | 650.2% | 659.6% | 529.6% | 511.8% | 563.2% | 412.9% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 213.7% | 208.8% | 182.4% | 227.2% | 224.8% | 246.6% | 204.8% | 194.9% | 208.8% | 201.4% | 213.8% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 68.1% | 67.6% | 64.6% | 69.4% | 69.2% | 71.1% | 67.2% | 66.1% | 67.6% | 66.8% | 68.1% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 719 | 750 | 764 | 892 | 1,011 | 1,267 | 1,351 | 1,731 | 2,024 | 2,211 | 2,418 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2 | 8 | 2 | 8 | 3 | 15 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 1,557 | 1,550 | 1,835 | 3,279 | 3,323 | 2,208 | 2,397 | 2,778 | 2,558 | 3,107 | 3,600 |
| Expenses* | (2,125) | (2,252) | (2,431) | (2,951) | (3,164) | (3,360) | (3,837) | (4,117) | (4,482) | (4,991) | (5,685) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 40 | 245 | 288 | 328 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 130 | 49 | 168 | 1,220 | 1,170 | 117 | (82) | 434 | 354 | 617 | 676 |
| Fixed Assets | 347 | 238 | 155 | 567 | 2,697 | 2,966 | 2,896 | 3,093 | 3,474 | 3,442 | 3,962 |
| Current Assets | 611 | 718 | 1,148 | 1,927 | 1,266 | 1,119 | 1,158 | 1,324 | 1,433 | 2,361 | 2,286 |
| Current Liabilities | (470) | (419) | (598) | (569) | (797) | (444) | (494) | (420) | (526) | (797) | (605) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | (5) | (33) | (39) | 0 |
| Reserves | 489 | 537 | 704 | 1,924 | 3,166 | 3,640 | 3,559 | 3,993 | 4,348 | 4,966 | 5,642 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 314.3% | 288.8% | 260.5% | 170.4% | 105.0% | 60.7% | 67.6% | 69.6% | 59.0% | 62.6% | 64.1% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 314.3% | 288.8% | 260.5% | 170.4% | 105.0% | 60.7% | 67.6% | 69.5% | 58.6% | 62.1% | 64.1% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 213.8% | 206.7% | 240.2% | 367.8% | 328.8% | 174.3% | 177.5% | 160.5% | 126.4% | 140.5% | 148.9% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 68.1% | 67.4% | 70.6% | 78.6% | 76.7% | 63.6% | 64.0% | 61.6% | 55.9% | 58.4% | 59.9% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.2% | 0.0% | 0.2% | 0.0% | 0.2% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.1% | 0.3% | 0.1% | 0.3% | 0.1% | 0.4% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Garsington Opera Limited (1997-2019) adjusted for a December year end; Rogers (2019).

6.17 Grange Park Opera data

| Year | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 | 2007 |
|--|----------|----------|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 96 | 282 | 491 | 414 | 553 | 656 | 656 | 712 | 740 | 794 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 380 | 369 | 563 | 1,641 | 2,270 | 1,695 | 1,564 | 1,709 | 1,698 | 1,883 |
| Expenses* | (484) | (663) | (871) | (1,021) | (1,359) | (1,671) | (2,412) | (3,489) | (2,734) | (2,870) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (8) | (12) | 183 | 1,035 | 1,464 | 679 | (193) | (1,069) | (296) | (193) |
| Fixed Assets | 46 | 23 | 71 | 672 | 1,987 | 2,351 | 2,416 | 2,575 | 2,265 | 1,932 |
| Current Assets | 81 | 100 | 253 | 803 | 1,062 | 1,298 | 1,395 | 854 | 209 | 480 |
| Current Liabilities | (137) | (146) | (165) | (281) | (390) | (312) | (667) | (1,354) | (695) | (839) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | (11) | (23) | 159 | 1,194 | 2,658 | 3,337 | 3,144 | 2,075 | 1,779 | 1,574 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | -3616.7% | -1602.2% | 354.5% | 137.5% | 85.4% | 50.8% | 49.7% | 82.3% | 95.4% | 119.7% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | -3616.7% | -1602.2% | 354.5% | 137.5% | 85.4% | 50.8% | 49.7% | 82.3% | 95.4% | 119.7% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 396.6% | 130.7% | 114.6% | 396.2% | 410.4% | 258.5% | 238.6% | 240.1% | 229.4% | 237.2% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 79.9% | 56.6% | 53.4% | 79.8% | 80.4% | 72.1% | 70.5% | 70.6% | 69.6% | 70.3% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

| Year | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 794 | 868 | 1,282 | 1,392 | 1,367 | 1,311 | 1,541 | 1,750 | 1,404 | 1,594 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 1,737 | 1,863 | 1,978 | 2,010 | 1,990 | 1,915 | 2,027 | 3,879 | 6,829 | 5,549 |
| Expenses* | (2,799) | (2,879) | (3,362) | (3,526) | (3,538) | (3,474) | (3,927) | (4,518) | (4,177) | (3,825) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 253 | 591 | 269 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (268) | (148) | (102) | (124) | (182) | (248) | (360) | 1,364 | 4,648 | 3,588 |
| Fixed Assets | 1,675 | 1,500 | 1,328 | 1,160 | 993 | 832 | 610 | 874 | 3,664 | 7,889 |
| Current Assets | 487 | 438 | 622 | 617 | 461 | 319 | 397 | 1,672 | 3,541 | 2,441 |
| Current Liabilities | (856) | (780) | (895) | (846) | (704) | (649) | (866) | (1,040) | (1,051) | (589) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | 1,306 | 1,158 | 1,055 | 931 | 749 | 502 | 142 | 1,506 | 6,154 | 9,741 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 133.0% | 160.9% | 187.5% | 216.0% | 265.6% | 381.5% | 1430.6% | 257.6% | 111.0% | 57.0% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 133.0% | 160.9% | 187.5% | 216.0% | 265.6% | 381.5% | 1430.6% | 257.6% | 111.0% | 57.0% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 218.6% | 214.8% | 154.3% | 144.4% | 145.6% | 146.1% | 131.5% | 221.6% | 486.3% | 348.1% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 68.6% | 68.2% | 60.7% | 59.1% | 59.3% | 59.4% | 56.8% | 68.9% | 82.9% | 77.7% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes local government grants – NB not possible to include sponsorship for this company

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Grange Park Opera (1999-2019a) adjusted for a December year end.

6.18 Classical Opera data

| Year | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 | 2007 |
|--|---------|--------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|--------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 15 | 32 | 59 | 64 | 53 | 38 | 63 | 152 | 230 | 15 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 42 | 28 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 119 | 186 | 150 | 117 | 136 | 178 | 197 | 221 | 203 | 119 |
| Expenses* | (135) | (195) | (251) | (222) | (199) | (209) | (215) | (297) | (430) | (135) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (1) | 22 | 0 | (13) | (4) | 6 | 44 | 76 | 3 | (1) |
| Fixed Assets | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 0 |
| Current Assets | 6 | 47 | 53 | 30 | 26 | 31 | 69 | 144 | 156 | 6 |
| Current Liabilities | (1) | (20) | (23) | (15) | (13) | (11) | (9) | (7) | (12) | (1) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | (3) | (4) | (4) | (4) | (1) | (1) | (1) | 0 |
| Reserves | 5 | 27 | 27 | 12 | 10 | 16 | 61 | 137 | 145 | 5 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 2380.0% | 687.7% | 711.1% | 1241.4% | 1425.0% | 1089.8% | 324.7% | 161.6% | 140.6% | 2380.0% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 2380.0% | 687.7% | 633.0% | 944.6% | 1042.7% | 890.0% | 321.2% | 160.8% | 139.3% | 2380.0% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 776.1% | 580.2% | 254.2% | 183.8% | 259.0% | 472.6% | 314.4% | 145.9% | 88.4% | 776.1% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 88.6% | 85.3% | 76.5% | 69.4% | 73.1% | 82.5% | 75.9% | 59.3% | 46.9% | 88.6% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 16.7% | 13.2% | 3.3% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 21.9% | 19.0% | 4.6% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

| Year | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 164 | 93 | 132 | 137 | 73 | 93 | 68 | 116 | 161 | 133 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 217 | 201 | 361 | 419 | 385 | 426 | 459 | 599 | 642 | 653 |
| Expenses* | (329) | (283) | (517) | (642) | (466) | (517) | (538) | (673) | (811) | (810) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 15 | 44 | 49 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 52 | 11 | (24) | (86) | (8) | 2 | (11) | 58 | 36 | 25 |
| Fixed Assets | 2 | 2 | 4 | 5 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 5 | 11 |
| Current Assets | 218 | 219 | 202 | 125 | 122 | 138 | 113 | 167 | 221 | 261 |
| Current Liabilities | (13) | (2) | (11) | (21) | (25) | (38) | (23) | (20) | (41) | (62) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | 206 | 218 | 195 | 109 | 101 | 103 | 93 | 149 | 185 | 210 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 105.2% | 92.1% | 185.4% | 382.9% | 382.1% | 413.9% | 495.7% | 401.1% | 347.7% | 311.0% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 105.2% | 92.1% | 185.4% | 382.9% | 382.1% | 413.9% | 495.7% | 401.1% | 347.7% | 311.0% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 132.0% | 216.1% | 273.5% | 304.9% | 524.5% | 460.1% | 672.2% | 514.9% | 398.8% | 491.0% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 56.9% | 68.4% | 73.2% | 75.3% | 84.0% | 82.1% | 87.0% | 83.7% | 80.0% | 83.1% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes local government grants – NB not possible to include sponsorship for this company

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Classical Opera Company, The (2000-2011); Classical Opera (2012-2019) adjusted for a December year end.

6.19 Longborough Festival Opera data

| Year | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 |
|--|--------|--------|---------|---------|--------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 224 | 233 | 322 | 411 | 357 | 289 | 294 | 315 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 28 | 37 | 67 | 87 | 151 | 300 | 286 | 321 |
| Expenses* | (294) | (268) | (419) | (488) | (463) | (592) | (587) | (630) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | (41) | 3 | (30) | 11 | 45 | (3) | (8) | 7 |
| Fixed Assets | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 7 | 12 | 17 |
| Current Assets | 10 | 23 | 41 | 96 | 84 | 121 | 70 | 56 |
| Current Liabilities | (66) | (77) | (104) | (94) | (52) | (98) | (61) | (43) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | (56) | (54) | (63) | 3 | 34 | 30 | 22 | 30 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | -50.2% | -69.3% | -106.3% | 3272.7% | 446.7% | 1011.2% | 1298.5% | 1083.1% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | -50.2% | -69.3% | -106.3% | 3272.7% | 446.7% | 1011.2% | 1298.5% | 1083.1% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 12.6% | 16.0% | 20.9% | 21.2% | 42.3% | 103.8% | 97.3% | 101.9% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 11.2% | 13.8% | 17.3% | 17.5% | 29.7% | 50.9% | 49.3% | 50.5% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

| Year | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|---------|---------|---------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 376 | 425 | 608 | 744 | 461 | 661 | 696 | 809 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 354 | 417 | 559 | 667 | 520 | 726 | 769 | 691 |
| Expenses* | (714) | (869) | (1,129) | (1,240) | (936) | (1,328) | (1,440) | (1,511) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 16 | (26) | 38 | 171 | 45 | 60 | 25 | (10) |
| Fixed Assets | 17 | 16 | 12 | 10 | 8 | 6 | 2 | 10 |
| Current Assets | 60 | 85 | 187 | 313 | 452 | 451 | 566 | 808 |
| Current Liabilities | (31) | (81) | (141) | (94) | (186) | (122) | (92) | (81) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Reserves | 46 | 20 | 59 | 230 | 274 | 335 | 476 | 737 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 764.7% | 2086.7% | 953.4% | 290.3% | 167.0% | 162.0% | 129.2% | 80.8% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 764.7% | 2086.7% | 953.4% | 290.3% | 189.6% | 217.0% | 161.4% | 93.8% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 94.3% | 98.1% | 92.0% | 89.6% | 112.7% | 109.8% | 110.4% | 85.4% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 48.5% | 49.5% | 47.9% | 47.3% | 53.0% | 52.3% | 52.5% | 46.1% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes local government grants – NB not possible to include sponsorship for this company

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Longborough Festival Opera (2003-2019) adjusted for a December year end.

6.20 Combined companies data

| Year | 1996 | 1997 | 1998 | 1999 | 2000 | 2001 | 2002 | 2003 | 2004 | 2005 | 2006 |
|--|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 58,912 | 50,933 | 43,143 | 42,436 | 51,325 | 56,834 | 60,703 | 60,746 | 66,968 | 72,736 | 83,551 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 54,973 | 82,664 | 71,398 | 64,022 | 63,376 | 63,098 | 68,934 | 80,897 | 76,830 | 76,928 | 74,310 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 23,253 | 23,199 | 23,346 | 84,973 | 58,692 | 34,836 | 29,989 | 29,364 | 30,365 | 31,304 | 32,530 |
| Expenses* | (122,552) | (120,024) | (115,787) | (116,785) | (131,090) | (143,322) | (158,992) | (175,400) | (185,153) | (186,549) | (176,972) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | (16) | 5 | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 14,586 | 36,772 | 22,100 | 74,646 | 42,304 | 11,446 | 618 | (4,390) | (10,988) | (5,581) | 13,418 |
| Earned income 2017 value | 105,248 | 88,257 | 72,300 | 70,065 | 82,273 | 89,493 | 93,987 | 91,403 | 97,830 | 103,363 | 115,050 |
| Unearned income (Government) 2017 value | 98,210 | 143,241 | 119,652 | 105,704 | 101,591 | 99,356 | 106,731 | 121,723 | 112,237 | 109,320 | 102,324 |
| Unearned income (Non-government) 2017 value | 41,543 | 40,199 | 39,125 | 140,296 | 94,082 | 54,854 | 46,433 | 44,183 | 44,359 | 44,485 | 44,793 |
| Fixed Assets | 95,488 | 138,955 | 197,964 | 258,650 | 276,020 | 270,137 | 263,566 | 259,222 | 253,870 | 250,033 | 258,258 |
| Current Assets | 18,865 | 19,048 | 20,686 | 21,523 | 33,569 | 50,589 | 52,529 | 55,780 | 49,282 | 45,766 | 62,883 |
| Current Liabilities | (36,579) | (40,508) | (78,275) | (76,844) | (55,403) | (51,174) | (46,022) | (48,572) | (48,094) | (43,677) | (47,235) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (3,572) | (3,779) | (3,941) | (3,661) | (2,875) | (2,420) | (2,337) | (3,086) | (2,690) | (11,394) | (12,182) |
| Reserves | 74,202 | 113,716 | 136,434 | 199,667 | 251,311 | 267,133 | 267,736 | 263,344 | 252,369 | 240,729 | 261,723 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 105.4% | 93.1% | 69.4% | 74.6% | 48.6% | 36.7% | 36.9% | 41.9% | 42.5% | 45.0% | 40.8% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 100.6% | 90.1% | 67.5% | 73.3% | 48.0% | 36.3% | 36.6% | 41.4% | 42.0% | 42.9% | 39.0% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 39.5% | 45.5% | 54.1% | 200.2% | 114.4% | 61.3% | 49.4% | 48.3% | 45.3% | 43.0% | 38.9% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 57.0% | 67.5% | 68.7% | 77.8% | 70.4% | 63.3% | 62.0% | 64.5% | 61.5% | 59.8% | 56.1% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 40.1% | 52.7% | 51.8% | 33.4% | 36.6% | 40.8% | 43.2% | 47.3% | 44.1% | 42.5% | 39.0% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 70.3% | 78.1% | 75.4% | 43.0% | 51.9% | 64.4% | 69.7% | 73.4% | 71.7% | 71.1% | 69.6% |

| Year | 2007 | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | 2012 | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 | £'000 |
| Earned Income* | 88,241 | 88,379 | 93,991 | 102,615 | 107,517 | 107,099 | 109,761 | 116,092 | 117,425 | 120,600 | 118,341 |
| Unearned Income (Government)* | 75,473 | 77,563 | 81,659 | 84,983 | 80,239 | 81,986 | 82,749 | 81,674 | 78,752 | 75,817 | 73,854 |
| Unearned Income (Non-government)* | 39,026 | 36,008 | 40,595 | 42,069 | 41,698 | 48,478 | 51,626 | 55,724 | 63,524 | 65,112 | 70,366 |
| Expenses* | (188,399) | (215,009) | (216,536) | (218,147) | (229,114) | (235,851) | (234,417) | (234,729) | (255,611) | (262,959) | (241,011) |
| Taxation* | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3,972 | 12,182 | 15,089 | 14,825 |
| Surplus/(Deficit) | 14,341 | (13,059) | (291) | 11,519 | 341 | 1,711 | 9,719 | 22,732 | 16,273 | 13,658 | 36,375 |
| Earned income 2017 value | 116,498 | 112,193 | 119,916 | 125,162 | 124,659 | 120,323 | 119,723 | 123,661 | 123,842 | 124,942 | 118,341 |
| Unearned income (Government) 2017 value | 99,641 | 98,462 | 104,183 | 103,656 | 93,032 | 92,108 | 90,250 | 86,997 | 83,047 | 78,543 | 73,839 |
| Unearned income (Non-government) 2017 value | 51,523 | 45,710 | 51,793 | 51,312 | 48,346 | 54,465 | 56,320 | 59,358 | 67,004 | 67,458 | 70,380 |
| Fixed Assets | 273,511 | 264,124 | 272,773 | 276,702 | 280,726 | 275,772 | 284,455 | 309,306 | 322,889 | 335,517 | 359,393 |
| Current Assets | 60,546 | 58,716 | 59,596 | 66,363 | 69,932 | 82,811 | 85,579 | 94,313 | 109,650 | 120,770 | 121,314 |
| Current Liabilities | (48,255) | (45,707) | (50,806) | (50,418) | (52,847) | (54,809) | (59,378) | (64,763) | (66,163) | (61,696) | (64,917) |
| Long-Term Liabilities | (7,051) | (15,070) | (19,318) | (15,993) | (14,979) | (18,871) | (16,027) | (21,458) | (31,573) | (43,077) | (30,159) |
| Reserves | 278,751 | 262,064 | 262,246 | 276,654 | 282,832 | 284,903 | 294,629 | 317,397 | 334,803 | 351,514 | 385,630 |
| <i>Fundraising on Reserves</i> | 41.1% | 43.3% | 46.6% | 45.9% | 43.1% | 45.8% | 45.6% | 43.3% | 42.5% | 40.1% | 37.4% |
| <i>Fundraising on Capital Employed</i> | 40.1% | 41.0% | 43.4% | 43.4% | 40.9% | 42.9% | 43.3% | 40.5% | 38.8% | 35.7% | 34.7% |
| <i>Customer to Donor Conversion</i> | 44.2% | 40.7% | 43.2% | 41.0% | 38.8% | 45.3% | 47.0% | 48.0% | 54.1% | 54.0% | 59.5% |
| <i>Fundraising Reliance</i> | 56.5% | 56.2% | 56.5% | 55.3% | 53.1% | 54.9% | 55.0% | 54.2% | 54.8% | 53.9% | 54.9% |
| <i>Government Reliance</i> | 37.2% | 38.4% | 37.8% | 37.0% | 35.0% | 34.5% | 33.9% | 32.2% | 30.3% | 29.0% | 28.1% |
| <i>Government Fundraising</i> | 65.9% | 68.3% | 66.8% | 66.9% | 65.8% | 62.8% | 61.6% | 59.4% | 55.4% | 53.8% | 51.2% |

*Earned income – excludes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial revaluations

*Unearned income (Government) – includes lottery income, excludes local government grants

*Unearned income (Non-government) – includes sponsorship (where possible) and local government grants

*Expenses – includes interest, investment income, extraordinary items and actuarial items

*Taxation – includes Theatre Tax Relief

Sources: Appendices 6.1, 6.8-6.19

6.21 Opera company average fundraising ratios

| | FOR | FOCE | CDC | Fundraising Reliance | Government Reliance | Government Fundraising |
|----------------------------|---------|---------|--------|----------------------|---------------------|------------------------|
| Royal Opera House | 40.1% | 37.7% | 83.2% | 55.6% | 29.5% | 53.6% |
| English National Opera | 147.4% | 144.4% | 34.9% | 64.1% | 53.7% | 83.8% |
| Welsh National Opera | 304.4% | 275.3% | 34.1% | 70.8% | 60.9% | 86.0% |
| Opera North | 115.5% | 107.9% | 106.7% | 80.0% | 59.5% | 74.5% |
| Glyndebourne | 12.6% | 12.1% | 25.2% | 25.6% | 7.2% | 29.1% |
| Scottish Opera | 152.7% | 59.7% | 52.1% | 80.8% | 72.2% | 89.5% |
| English Touring Opera | -737.9% | -767.7% | 31.4% | 69.5% | 60.6% | 87.4% |
| Birmingham Opera | 1156.2% | 1118.0% | 617.6% | 89.6% | 54.3% | 60.0% |
| Garsington Opera | 263.6% | 263.6% | 209.7% | 66.9% | 0.0% | 0.1% |
| Grange Park Opera | -52.1% | -52.1% | 243.2% | 68.2% | 0.0% | 0.0% |
| Classical Opera | 576.7% | 528.6% | 374.1% | 75.6% | 1.7% | 2.3% |
| Longborough Festival Opera | 727.7% | 727.7% | 75.5% | 39.8% | 0.0% | 0.0% |

Sources: Appendices 6.8-6.19

6.22 Population of UK opera companies

| Company | Turnover | | Included in research | |
|--------------------------------|-------------|-------------|----------------------|-------|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| The Royal Opera | 138,269,000 | | 138,269,000 | |
| English National Opera | 36,095,000 | | 36,095,000 | |
| Glyndebourne | 32,536,623 | | 32,536,623 | |
| Opera North | 17,741,280 | | 17,741,280 | |
| Welsh National Opera | 16,868,000 | | 16,868,000 | |
| Scottish Opera | 11,628,858 | | 11,628,858 | |
| Garsington Opera Ltd* | 6,403,915 | | 6,403,915 | |
| Grange Park Opera | 4,908,055 | | 4,908,055 | |
| Opera Holland Park | 3,529,928 | | | |
| English Touring Opera | 3,406,660 | | 3,406,660 | |
| Longborough Festival Opera | 1,664,764 | | 1,664,764 | |
| Buxton Festival Opera | 1,298,169 | | | |
| Classical Opera | 953,279 | | 953,279 | |
| Birmingham Opera Company | 880,783 | | 880,783 | |
| NI Opera | 876,285 | | | |
| Streetwise Opera | 836,147 | | | |
| Music Theatre Wales | 793,523 | | | |
| Mahogany Opera Group | 576,036 | | | |
| The Dorset Opera Festival | 521,723 | | | |
| Mid Wales Opera | 281,832 | | | |
| Swansea City Opera | 251,384 | | | |
| European Opera Centre | 225,369 | | | |
| Opera Circus | 193,413 | | | |
| Opera Brava | 187,437 | | | |
| Early Opera Company | 142,556 | | | |
| Opera Anywhere Ltd | 128,730 | | | |
| Barrandov Opera | 123,000 | | | |
| English Pocket Opera Company | 76,913 | | | |
| Heritage Opera | 75,453 | | | |
| Opera Della Luna | 61,935 | | | |
| Pegasus Opera | 55,978 | | | |
| Duchy Opera | 53,181 | | | |
| New Chamber Opera | 48,295 | | | |
| Midsummer Opera | 29,277 | | | |
| New Devon Opera | 27,602 | | | |
| Northampton Festival Opera Ltd | 1,798 | | | |
| Opera Restor'd | 195 | | | |
| | | 281,752,376 | 271,356,217 | (96%) |

Sources: Peralta (2019, pp. 53-56), Company financial statements at Companies House

7 BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Accenture (2009) 'The impact of the economic downturn on the non-profit sector'. Available at https://www.accenture.com/hk-en/~/_/media/Accenture/Conversion-Assets/DotCom/Documents/Global/PDF/Industries_16/Accenture-White-Paper-The-Impact-of-the-Economic-Down-turn-on-the-Nonprofit-Sector.pdf [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Agrawal, N. & Duhacheck, A. (2010) 'Emotional Compatibility and the Effectiveness of Antidrink Messages: A Defensive Processing Perspective on Shame and Guilt', *American Marketing Association*, 47 (2), pp. 263-273.
- Alborough, L. (2017) 'Lost in translation: A sociological study of the role of fundraisers in mediating gift giving in non-profit organisations', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 22 (4), p. e1602.
- Albouy, J. (2017) 'Emotions and prosocial behaviours: A study of the effectiveness of shocking charity campaigns', *Recherche et Applications en Marketing (English Edition)*, 32 (2), pp. 4-25.
- Alexander, G. D. (1991) 'Fund Raising in a Recession: How Fast, How Soon?', *Fund Raising Management*, 22 (4), p. 66.
- Algharabat, R., Rana, N. P., Dwivedi, Y. K. & Alalwan, A. A. (2018) 'The effect of telepresence, social presence and involvement on consumer brand engagement: An empirical study of non-profit organizations', *Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services*, 40, pp. 139-149.
- Álvarez-González, L. I., García-Rodríguez, N. & Rey-García, M. (2017) 'Business-nonprofit partnerships as a driver of internal marketing in nonprofit organizations. Consequences

for nonprofit performance and moderators', *Business Research Quarterly*, 20 (2), pp. 112-123.

Arts Council of England, The (1996) *The Arts Council of England 2nd Annual Report 1995/96*. London, UK: The Arts Council of England.

Arts Council of England, The (1997) *The Arts Council of England 3rd Annual Report 1996/97*. London, UK: The Arts Council of England.

Arts Council of England, The (1998) *The Arts Council of England Annual Report 1998*. London, UK: The Arts Council of England.

Arts Council of England, The (1999) *The Arts Council of England Annual Review 1999*. London, UK: The Arts Council of England.

Arts Council of England, The (2000) *The Arts Council of England Annual Review 2000*. London, UK: The Arts Council of England.

Arts Council of England, The (2001) *The Arts Council of England Annual Review 2001*. London, UK: The Arts Council of England.

Arts Council of England, The (2002) *The Arts Council of England Annual Review 2002*. London, UK: The Arts Council of England.

Arts Council England (2003) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2003*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2004) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2004*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2005a) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2005 grant-in-aid accounts*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2005b) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2005 lottery distribution accounts*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2006a) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2006 grant-in-aid accounts*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2006b) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2006 lottery distribution accounts*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2007) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2007*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2008) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2008*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2009) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2009*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2010) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2010*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2011) *Arts Council England Annual Review 2010/11*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2012) *Arts Council England grant-in-aid and Lottery annual report and accounts 2011/12*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2013) *Arts Council England Grant-in-aid and Lottery annual report and accounts 2012/13*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2014) *Arts Council England Grant-in-Aid and Lottery distribution annual report and accounts 13/14*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2015) *Arts Council England Grant-in-Aid and Lottery distribution annual report and accounts 14/15*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2016) *Arts Council England Grant-in-Aid and Lottery distribution annual report and accounts 15/16*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2017) *Arts Council England, Grant-in-Aid and Lottery Distribution 2016/17 Annual Report & Accounts*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council England (2018) *Arts Council England, Grant-in-Aid and National Lottery Distribution 2017/18 Annual Report & Accounts*. London, UK: Arts Council England.

Arts Council of Northern Ireland, The (2018) *The Arts Council of Northern Ireland Annual Report and Accounts for the year ended 31 March 2018*. Lisburn, UK: The Arts Council of Northern Ireland.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1996a) *Arts Council of Wales Summary Financial Statement for the year ended 31 March 1996*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1996b) *Arts Council of Wales Summary Financial Statement – Lottery Distribution Account for the year ended 31 March 1996*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1997a) *Arts Council of Wales Financial Statements – General Activities Account For the year ended 31 March 1997*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1997b) *Arts Council of Wales Financial Statements – Lottery Distribution Account For the year ended 31 March 1997*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1998a) *Arts Council of Wales Financial Statements – General Activities Account For the year ended 31 March 1998*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1998b) *Arts Council of Wales Financial Statements – Lottery Distribution Account For the year ended 31 March 1998*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1999a) *Arts Council of Wales Financial Statements – General Activities Account For the year ended 31 March 1999*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (1999b) *Arts Council of Wales Financial Statements – Lottery Distribution Account For the year ended 31 March 1999*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2000) *Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 1999/2000*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2001) *The Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 2000/2001*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2002) *The Arts Council of Wales 01/02 The Figures*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2003) *The Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 02/03*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2004) *The Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 2003/04*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2005) *The Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 2004/05*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2006) *The Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 2005/06*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2007) *The Arts Council of Wales 06/07*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2008) *Arts Council of Wales 2007/08*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2009) *Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 08/09*. Cardiff, UK:

Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2010) *Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 2009/10*. Cardiff,

UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2011) *Arts Council of Wales Annual Report 2010/11*. Cardiff,

UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2012) *Arts Council of Wales 2011/12*. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council

of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2013) *Arts Council of Wales 2012/13 Reports and Financial*

Statements for the year ended 31 March 2013. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2014) *Arts Council of Wales 2013/14 Reports and Financial*

Statements for the year ended 31 March 2014. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2015) *Arts Council of Wales 2014/15 Report and Financial*

Statements for the year ended 31 March 2015. Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2016) *Arts Council of Wales General Activities and Lottery*

Distribution Report and Financial Statements for the year ended 31 March 2016.

Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2017) *Arts Council of Wales General Activities and Lottery*

Distribution Report and Financial Statements for the year ended 31 March 2017.

Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Arts Council of Wales, The (2018) *Arts Council of Wales General Activities and Lottery*

Distribution Report and Financial Statements for the year ended 31 March 2018.

Cardiff, UK: Arts Council of Wales.

Atrill, P. (2017) *Financial Management for Decision Makers*, 8th edition. Harlow, UK:

Pearson Education Limited.

- Atrill, P. & McLaney, E. (2015) *Accounting and Finance for Non-specialists*, 9th edition. Harlow, UK: Pearson Education Limited.
- Basil, D. Z., Ridgway, N. M. & Basil, M. D. (2008) 'Guilt and Giving: A Process Model of Empathy and Efficacy', *Psychology & Marketing*, 25 (1), pp. 1-23.
- Beatty, C., Fothergill, S. & Gore, T. (2017). 'The real level of unemployment 2017', *Sheffield Hallam University Centre for Regional Economic and Social Research*. Available at <http://shura.shu.ac.uk/17175/> [Accessed 23rd July 2019].
- BBC (2007) 'Anger at Lotto funds for Olympics', *BBC website*. Available at http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/uk_politics/6456697.stm [Accessed 23rd July 2019].
- BBC (2010) 'Arts Council budget cut by 30%', *BBC website*. Available at <https://www.bbc.co.uk/news/entertainment-arts-11582070> [Accessed 23rd July 2019].
- BBC (2014) 'English National Opera cut in Arts Council England funding shake-up', *BBC website*. Available at <https://www.bbc.co.uk/news/entertainment-arts-28104684> [Accessed 26th June 2019].
- Bekkers, R. & Wiepking, P. (2011) 'A Literature Review of Empirical Studies of Philanthropy: Eight Mechanisms That Drive Charitable Giving', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 40 (5), pp. 924-973.
- Bennett, R. (2003) 'Factors underlying the inclination to donate to particular types of charity', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 8 (1), pp. 12-29.
- Bennett, R. (2009) 'Factors Influencing Donor Switching Behaviour Among Charity Supporters: An Empirical Investigation', *Journal of Customer Behaviour*, 8 (4), 329-345.

- Bennett, R. (2012a) 'What Else Should I Support? An Empirical Study of Multiple Cause Donation Behavior', *Journal of Nonprofit and Public Sector Marketing*, 24 (1), pp.1-25.
- Bennett, R. (2012b) 'Why Urban Poor Donate: A Study of Low-Income Charitable Giving in London', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 41 (5), pp. 870-891.
- Bennett, R. (2012c) 'Selection of individuals to serve on major gift fundraising teams: a study of membership choice criteria', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 17 (1), pp. 49-64.
- Bennett, R. (2013a) 'Factors Influencing the Break Even Probabilities of Agency Recruited Low Value Charity Donors', *Voluntas: International Journal of Voluntary and Nonprofit Organizations*, 24 (4), pp. 1091-1112.
- Bennett, R. (2013b) 'Elements, causes and effects of donor engagement among supporters of UK charities', *International Review on Public and Nonprofit Marketing*, 10 (3), pp. 201-220.
- Bennett, R. (2017) 'Relevance of Fundraising Charities' Content-Marketing Objectives: Perceptions of Donors, Fundraisers, and Their Consultants', *Journal of Nonprofit and Public Sector Marketing*, 29 (1), pp. 39-63.
- Bennett, R. (2019) *Nonprofit Marketing and Fundraising: A Research Overview*. Routledge: London, UK.
- Bennett, R. & Ali-Choudhury, R. (2009) 'Second-gift behaviour of first-time donors to charity: an empirical study', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 14 (3), pp. 161-180.
- Bennett, R. & Gabriel, H. (2003) 'Image and Reputational Characteristics of UK Charitable Organizations: An Empirical Study', *Corporate Reputation Review*, 6 (3), pp. 276-289.

- Bennett, R. & Kottász, R. (2000) 'Emergency fund-raising for disaster relief', *Disaster Prevention and Management*, 9 (5), pp. 352-359.
- Bennett, R. & Kottász, R. (2011) 'Management of unprofitable donors by UK fundraising charities', *Journal of Customer Behaviour*, 10 (4), pp. 309-333.
- Bendapudi, N., Singh N. S. & Bendapudi, V. (1996) 'Enhancing Helping Behavior: An Integrative Framework for Promotion Planning', *Journal of Marketing*, 60 (3), pp. 33-49.
- Bernritter, S. F., Verlegh, P. W. J. & Smit, E. G. (2016) 'Why Nonprofits Are Easier to Endorse on Social Media: The Roles of Warmth and Brand Symbolism', *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, 33, pp. 27-42.
- Bhati, A. & Eikenberry, A. M. (2015) 'Faces of the needy: the portrayal of destitute children in the fundraising campaigns of NGOs in India', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 21 (1), pp. 31-42.
- Birmingham Opera Company (no date) 'Graham Vick CBE – Artistic Director', *Birmingham Opera Company website*. Available at <https://www.birminghamopera.org.uk/artistic-director> [Accessed 18th July 2019].
- Birmingham Opera Company (2001) *Birmingham Opera Company Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2001*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.
- Birmingham Opera Company (2002) *Birmingham Opera Company Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2002*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.
- Birmingham Opera Company (2003) *Birmingham Opera Company Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2003*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.
- Birmingham Opera Company (2004) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2004*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2005) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2005*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2007) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2006*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2008) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2007*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2009) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2008*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2010a) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2009*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2010b) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2010*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2011) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2011*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2012) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2012*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2013) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and consolidated financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2013*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2014) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and consolidated financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2014*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2015) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2015*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2016) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2016*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2017) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and financial statements for the 15 month period ended 30 June 2017*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Birmingham Opera Company (2019) *Birmingham Opera Company Trustees' report and unaudited financial statements for the year ended 30 June 2018*. Birmingham, UK: Birmingham Opera Company.

Blair, E. (2008) 'Assessing Impact of Financial Crisis on Nonprofits', *National Public Radio*. Available at <https://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=95222990> [Accessed 5th December 2018].

Body, A. & Breeze, B. (2016) 'What are "unpopular causes" and how can they achieve fundraising success?', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 21, pp. 57-70.

- Boenigk, S. (2014) 'Introduction to the Special Issue on Innovative Nonprofit Relationship Marketing', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Services Marketing*, 19 (2), pp. 53-56.
- Boenigk, S. & Scherhag, C. (2014) 'Effects of Donor Priority Strategy on Relationship Fundraising Outcomes', *Nonprofit Management and Leadership*, 24 (3), pp. 307-336.
- Boland, J. (2010) 'The Economy's Effect on Fundraisers', *Nonprofit Pro*. Available at <https://www.nonprofitpro.com/article/how-economic-downturn-has-affected-nonprofit-fundraisers-foundations/all/> [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Bowman, N. (2009) 'Fundraising during an economic downturn within the Historically Black College and University environment', *International Journal of Educational Advancement*, 9 (4), pp. 266-272.
- Breeze, B. & Morgan, G. G. (2009) 'Philanthropy in a Recession: An analysis of UK media representations and implications for charitable giving'. Available at https://www.researchgate.net/publication/253264163_Philanthropy_in_a_Recession_An_Analysis_of_UK_Media_Representations_and_Implications_for_Charitable_Giving/download [Accessed 21st June 2019].
- Brennan, L. & Binney, W. (2010) 'Fear, guilt, and shame appeals in social marketing, *Journal of Business Research*', 63 (2), pp. 140-146.
- Bridgeland, J. M., McNaught, M., Reed, B. & Dunkelman, M. (2009) 'The Quiet Crisis: The Impact of the Economic Downturn on the Nonprofit Sector', *W. K. Kellogg Foundation*. Available at <https://files.eric.ed.gov/fulltext/ED513451.pdf> [Accessed 5th December 2019].
- Brown, A. L., Meer, J. & Williams, J. F. (2016) 'Social distance and quality ratings in charity choice', *Journal of Behavioral and Experimental Economics*, 66, pp. 9-15.

- Burlingame, D. F. (2004) *Philanthropy in America: A Comprehensive Historical Encyclopedia*, Santa Barbara, USA: ABC-CLIO.
- Burnett, K. (1992) *Relationship Fundraising: A Donor-based Approach to the business of raising money*. London, UK: White Lion Press.
- Burgoyne, C. B., Young, B., Walker, C. M. (2005) 'Deciding to Give to Charity: A Focus Group Study in the Context of the Household Economy', *Journal of Community & Applied Social Psychology*, 15 (5), pp. 383-405.
- Cabinet Office & Charities Aid Foundation (2013) *Applying Behavioural Insights to Charity Giving*, Available at https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/203286/BIT_Charitable_Giving_Paper.pdf [Accessed 23 June 2019].
- Camelot Group plc (1996) *Camelot Annual Report & Accounts 1996*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot Group plc (1997) *Camelot Group plc Accounts for the year ended 31 March 1997*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot Group plc (1998) *Camelot Group plc Accounts for the year ended 31 March 1998*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot Group plc (1999) *Camelot Group plc Accounts for the year ended 31 March 1999*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot Group plc (2000) *Camelot Annual Report & Accounts 2000*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot Group plc (2001) *Camelot Annual Report & Financial Statements 2001*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot Group plc (2002) *Camelot Group plc Directors Report and Financial Statements for the year ended 31 March 2002*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2003) *Camelot Annual Report and Financial Statements 2003*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2004) *Camelot annual report and financial statements 2004*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2005) *Annual report and financial statements 2005*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2006) *Annual report and financial statements 2006*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2007) *2007 Annual Report and Financial Statements*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2008) *2008 Annual Report and Financial Statements*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2009) *2009 Annual Report and Financial Statements*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot Group plc (2010) *20010 Annual Report and Financial Statements*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2011) *Group and Company financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2011*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2012) *Group and Company financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2012*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2013) *Group and Company financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2013*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2014) *Group and Company financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2014*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.

- Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2015) *Group and Company financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2015*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2016) *Company Annual Report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2016*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2017) *Annual Report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2017*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Camelot UK Lotteries Limited (2018) *2017/18 Annual Report & Accounts*. Watford, UK: Camelot Group plc.
- Cameron, J. & Haanstra, A. (2008) 'Development Made Sexy: How it Happened and What it Means', *Third World Quarterly*, 29 (8), pp. 1475-1489.
- Canon, G. (2017) 'Economic Recession Continues To Hit Nonprofits Hard', HuffPost. Available at https://www.huffingtonpost.com/2011/03/22/nonprofits-continue-to-fe_n_838855.html [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Casey, J. (2012) 'Impact of the Economic Crisis on the Nonprofit Sector in the United States' in Laforest, R. (ed.) *Taking Stock of Government-Nonprofit Relationships in Times of Recession*. Montreal, Canada: McGill-Queen's University Press. Available at https://www.academia.edu/1057489/Impact_of_the_Economic_Crisis_on_the_Nonprofit_Sector_in_the_U.S [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Catalão-Lopes, M., Pina, J. P. & Branca, A. S. (2016) 'Social responsibility, corporate giving and the tide', *Management Decision*, 54 (9), pp. 2294-2309.
- CEIC Data (2019) 'Dividend Yield: Actuaries Share Index: FTSE 100', *CEIC Data* website. Available at https://insights.ceicdata.com/series/65160701_SR1078740 [Accessed 15th July 2019].
- Cha, W. & Abebe, M. A. (2016) 'Board of directors and industry determinants of corporate philanthropy', *Leadership & Organisation Development Journal*, 37 (5), pp. 672-688.

- Chang, C. (2014) 'Guilt Regulation: The Relative Effects of Altruistic Versus Egoistic Appeals for Charity Advertising', *Journal of Advertising*, 43 (3), pp. 211-227.
- Chalmeta, R. & Viinikka, H. (2016) 'Corporate philanthropy communication on donor websites', *Journal of Information Communication and Ethics in Society*, 15 (1), pp. 53-73.
- Charities Aid Foundation (2018) CAF UK Giving 2019: An overview of charitable giving in the UK. West Malling, UK: Charities Aid Foundation. Available at <https://www.cafonline.org/docs/default-source/about-us-publications/caf-uk-giving-2019-report-an-overview-of-charitable-giving-in-the-uk.pdf> [Accessed 23rd June 2019].
- Charity Commission (2010) 'Charities and the economic downturn'. London, UK: Charity Commission. Available at https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/315540/economic_downturn4.pdf [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Choi, J. D., Priyamvada, R. & Singh, S. N. (2016) 'Do Cold Images Cause Cold-Heartedness? The Impact of Visual Stimuli on the Effectiveness of Negative Emotional Charity Appeals', *Journal of Advertising*, 45 (4), pp.417-426.
- Choy, K. & Schlagwein, D. (2016) 'Crowdsourcing for a better world: On the relation between IT affordances and donor motivations in charitable crowdfunding', *Information Technology and People*, 29 (1), pp. 221-247.
- City of Birmingham Touring Opera (1997a) *City of Birmingham Touring Opera Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1996*. Birmingham, UK: City of Birmingham Touring Opera.

- City of Birmingham Touring Opera (1997b) *City of Birmingham Touring Opera Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1997*. Birmingham, UK: City of Birmingham Touring Opera.
- City of Birmingham Touring Opera (1999) *City of Birmingham Touring Opera Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1998*. Birmingham, UK: City of Birmingham Touring Opera.
- City of Birmingham Touring Opera (2000a) *City of Birmingham Touring Opera Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1999*. Birmingham, UK: City of Birmingham Touring Opera.
- City of Birmingham Touring Opera (2000b) *City of Birmingham Touring Opera Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2000*. Birmingham, UK: City of Birmingham Touring Opera.
- Coghlan, A. & Filo, K. (2013) 'Using constant comparison method and qualitative data to understand participants' experiences at the nexus of tourism, sport and charity events', *Tourism Management*, 35, pp. 122-131.
- Collier, P. M. (2015) *Accounting for Managers*, 5th edition. Chichester, UK: Wiley.
- Colley, J. (2001) 'Fundraising efforts more difficult during unstable economic times', *Houston Business Journal*, 32 (29), p. 6A.
- Cooper, M. (2019) 'Have 'Flute,' Will Travel: Mostly Mozart Announces Its Season, *The New York Times*. Available at <https://www.nytimes.com/2019/03/19/arts/music/mostly-mozart-season.html> [Accessed 25th July 2019].
- Christian Century (2009) 'Religious charities gain in a recession year', *Christian Century*, 126 (14), p. 15.
- Classical Opera (no date) 'About', *Classical Opera website*. Available at <https://www.classicalopera.co.uk/about/> [Accessed 20th August 2019].

Classical Opera (2012) *Classical Opera Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2011.*

The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera (2013) *Classical Opera Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2012.*

The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera (2014) *Classical Opera Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2013.*

The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera (2015) *Classical Opera Amending Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2014.* The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera (2016) *Classical Opera Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2015.*

The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera (2017) *Classical Opera Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2016.*

The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera (2018) *Classical Opera Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2017.*

The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera (2019) *Classical Opera Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2018.*

The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (1999) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Accounts for the year ended 27th April 1998.* The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2000) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 27th April 1999.* The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2000) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 27th April 1999.* The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2001a) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 27th April 2000.* The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2001b) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 27th April 2001*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2003) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2002*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2004) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2003*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2005) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2004*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2006) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2005*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2007) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2006*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2008) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2007*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2009) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2008*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2010) *The Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2009*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Classical Opera Company, The (2011) *Classical Opera Company Report and Financial Statements 31st August 2010*. The Classical Opera Company: London, UK.

Creative Scotland (2011a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2011*. Creative Scotland: Edinburgh, UK.

Creative Scotland (2011b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2011*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2012a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2012*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2012b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2012*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2013a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2013*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2013b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2013*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2014a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2014*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2014b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2014*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2015a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2015*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2015b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2015*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2016a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2016*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2016b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2016*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2017a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2017*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2017b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2017*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2018a) *Creative Scotland Annual Report and financial statements For the year ended 31st March 2018*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Creative Scotland (2018b) *Creative Scotland National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts For the year ended 31st March 2018*. Edinburgh, UK: Creative Scotland.

Cropanzano, R. & Mitchell, M. (2005) 'Social Exchange Theory: An Interdisciplinary Review', *Journal of Management*, 31 (6), pp. 874-900.

Curry, J., Rodin, S. & Carlson, N. (2012) 'Fundraising in Difficult Economic Times: Best Practices', *Christian Higher Education*, 11 (4), pp. 241-252.

Curtis, L., Edwards, C., Fraser, K. L., Gudelsky, S., Holmquist, J., Thronton, K. & Sweetser, K. D. (2010) 'Adoption of social media for public relations by nonprofit organizations', *Public Relations Review*, 36 (1), pp. 90-92.

Dahl, D. W. (2018) 'Shock charity campaigns: Building our understanding on their effectiveness', *Recherche et Applications en Marketing (English Edition)*, 33 (1), pp. 88-91.

Das, E., Kerkhof, P. & Kuiper, J. (2008) 'Improving the Effectiveness of Fundraising Messages: The Impact of Charity Goal Attainment, Message Framing, and Evidence on Persuasion', *Journal of Applied Communication Research*, 36 (2), pp. 161-175.

- De Bruyn, A. & Prokopec, S. (2016) 'Assimilation-contrast theory in action: Operationalization and managerial impact in a fundraising context', *International Journal of Research in Marketing*, 34 (2), pp. 367-381.
- De Oliveira, A. C. M., Croson, R. T. A., Eckel, C. (2011) 'The giving type: Identifying donors', *Journal of Public Economics*, 95 (5), pp. 428-435.
- Dilworth, S. (2013) 'Why are the poor more generous than the wealthy?', *Civil Society*. Available at <https://www.civilsociety.co.uk/voices/why-are-the-poor-more-generous-than-the-wealthy-.html> [Accessed 22nd June 2019].
- Drezner, N. D. (2010) 'Fundraising in a Time of economic downturn: Theory, practice and implications – An editorial call to action', *International Journal of Educational Advancement*, 9 (4), pp. 191-195.
- Dugher, M. (2018) 'Arts Council funding to opera is unfair – pop needs support too', *The Guardian*. Available at <https://www.theguardian.com/music/2018/apr/12/arts-council-music-funding-unfair-opera-pop> [Accessed 6th December 2018].
- Earle, B. & Wilson, B. (2009) 'Hard Hit: Impact of the Economic Downturn on Nonprofit Community Social Services in Ontario', *Social Planning Network of Ontario*. Available at <http://www.spno.ca/images/stories/pdf/reports/hard-hit-impact-of-the-economic-recession-on-nonprofit-community-social-services-in-ontario.pdf> [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Emerson, R. (1976) 'Social Exchange Theory', *Annual Review of Sociology*, 2, pp. 335-362.
- English National Opera (no date) 'History of ENO', *English National Opera website*. Available at <https://www.eno.org/about/history-of-eno/> [Accessed 18th July 2019].
- English National Opera (1997) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 1996*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (1998) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 1997*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (1999a) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 1998*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (1999b) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 1999*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2001) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2000*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2002) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2001*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2003) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2002*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2004a) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2003*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2004b) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2004*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2006) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2005*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2007) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2006*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2008a) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2007*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2008b) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2008*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2010) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2009*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2012a) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2010*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2012b) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2011*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2012c) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2012*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2013) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2013*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2014) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2014*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2015) *English National Opera Report and financial statements year ended 31 March 2015*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2016) *English National Opera Report and Financial Statements Year Ended 31 March 2016*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2018a) *Report and Financial Statements English National Opera 01 April 2016 to 31 July 2017*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English National Opera (2018b) 'Why we welcome visiting companies to the London Coliseum', *ENO website*. Available at <https://www.eno.org/news/welcome-visiting-companies-london-coliseum/> [Accessed 25th July 2019].

English National Opera (2019) *Report and financial statements for the year ended 31 July 2018*. London, UK: English National Opera.

English Touring Opera Limited (1996) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1996 together with trustees' and auditors' reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (1997) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1997 together with trustees' and auditors' reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (1998) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1998 together with trustees' and auditors' reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (1999) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 1999 together with trustees' and auditors' reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2000) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2000 together with trustees' and auditors' reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2001) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2001 together with trustees' and auditors' reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2002) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2002 Together with Trustees' and Auditors' Reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2004) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2003 Together with Trustees' and Auditors' Reports.*

London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2005a) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2004*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2005b) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2005*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2007) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements 31 March 2006*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2008a) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements 31 March 2007*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2008b) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements 31 March 2008*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2009) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements 31 March 2009*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2010) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements 31 March 2010*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2011) *English Touring Opera Limited Financial statements 31 March 2011*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2012) *English Touring Opera Limited Report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2012*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2013) *English Touring Opera Limited Report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2013*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2014) *English Touring Opera Limited Report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2014*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2015) *English Touring Opera Limited Report and financial statements for the year ended 31 March 2015*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2017) *English Touring Opera Limited Report and financial statements for the period ended 30 June 2016*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2018) *English Touring Opera Limited Report and financial statements for the year ended 30 June 2017*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

English Touring Opera Limited (2019) *English Touring Opera Limited Report and financial statements for the year ended 30 June 2018*. London, UK: English Touring Opera Limited.

Fan-Osuala, O., Zantedeschi, D. & Jank, W. (2018) 'Using past contribution patterns to forecast fundraising outcomes in crowdfunding', *International Journal of Forecasting*, 34 (1), pp. 30-44.

Filo, K., Funk, D. & O'Brien, D. (2010) 'The Antecedents and Outcomes of Attachment and Sponsor Image Within Charity Sports Events', *Journal of Sports Management*, 24 (6), pp. 623-648.

Fisman, R., Jakiela, P., Kariv, S. (2014) 'How Did Distributional Preferences Change During the Great Recession?', Cambridge, MA, USA: National Bureau of Economic Research Working Paper Series. Available at <https://www.nber.org/papers/w20146.pdf> [Accessed 6th December 2018].

Galan-Ladero, M. M., Casquet, C. G. & Singh, J. (2014) 'Understanding factors influencing consumer attitudes toward cause-related marketing', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 20 (1), pp. 52-70.

Garsington Opera (no date) 'History', *Garsington Opera website*. Available at

<https://www.garsingtonopera.org/gallery/history> [Accessed 18th July 2019].

Garsington Opera Limited (1997) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 1996. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (1998) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 1997. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2000a) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 1998. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2000b) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 1999. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2001) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 2000. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2002) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 2001. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2003) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 2002. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2004) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 2003. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2005) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 2004. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2006) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 2005. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2007) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial*

Statements 31 October 2006. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2008) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 October 2007*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2009) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 October 2008*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2010) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 October 2009*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2011) *Garsington Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 October 2010*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2012) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2011*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2013) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2012*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2014) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2013*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2016a) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2014*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2016b) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2015*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2017) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2016*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2018) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2017*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Garsington Opera Limited (2019) *Garsington Opera Limited Trustees' report and financial statements for the year ended 31 October 2018*. Oxford, UK: Garsington Opera Limited.

Gautier, A. & Pache, A. (2015) 'Research on Corporate Philanthropy: A Review and Assessment', *Journal of Business Ethics*, 126 (3), pp. 343-369.

Gardberg, N. A., Zyglidopoulos, S. C., Symeou, P. C. & Schepers, D. H. (2017) 'The impact of corporate philanthropy on reputation for corporate social performance', *Business and Society*, 56 (2), pp. 1-32.

Glyndebourne (2019) 'A brief history of Glyndebourne', *Glyndebourne website*. Available at <https://www.glyndebourne.com/about-us/a-brief-history-of-glyndebourne/> [Accessed 18th July 2019].

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (1997) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 1996*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (1998) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 1997*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (1999) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 1998*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2000) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 1999*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2001) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2000*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2002) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Amended financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2001*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2003) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2002*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2004) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2003*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2005) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2004*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2006) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2005*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2007) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2006*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.
- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2008) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2007*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.
- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2009) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2008*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.
- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2010) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2009*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.
- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2011) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2010*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.
- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2012) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2011*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.
- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2013) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2012*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.
- Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2014) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2013*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2015) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2014*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2016) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Directors report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2015*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2017) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Trustees' annual report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2016*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Glyndebourne Productions Limited (2018) *Glyndebourne Productions Limited and subsidiary Trustees' annual report and financial statements for the year ended 31st December 2017*. Lewes, UK: Glyndebourne Productions Limited.

Godfrey, P. C. (2005) 'The Relationship between Corporate Philanthropy and Shareholder Wealth: A Risk Management Perspective', *Academy of Management Review*, 30 (4) pp. 777-798.

Grange Park Opera (1999) *Grange Park Opera Accounts for the period ended 30 September 1998*. London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2000) *Grange Park Opera Accounts for the period ended 30 September 1999*. London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2001) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements for 30 September 2000*. London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2002) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 30 September 2001*. London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2003) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 30 September 2002*. London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2004) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 30 September 2003.*

London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2005) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 30 September 2004.*

London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2006) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 30 September 2005.*

London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2007) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 30 September 2006.*

London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2008) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 30 September 2007.*

London, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2009) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2008.*

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2010) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2009.*

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2011) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2010.*

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2012) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2011.*

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2013) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2012.*

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2014) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2013.*

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2015) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2014.*

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2016) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2015*.

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2017) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2016*.

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2018) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2017*.

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2019a) *Grange Park Opera Financial statements 31 August 2018*.

Alresford, UK: Grange Park Opera.

Grange Park Opera (2019b) 'About', *Grange Park Opera website*. Available at

<https://grangeparkopera.co.uk/about/> [Accessed 18th July 2019].

Grzyb, T. & Doliński, D. (2017) "“This is my only request” – using the ‘Omega’ strategy to boost the success of charity drives”, *Revue Européenne de Psychologie Appliquée*, 67 (4), pp. 181-185.

Hamby, A. & Brinberg, D. (2017) 'Cause-Related Marketing Persuasion Knowledge: Measuring Consumers' Knowledge and Ability to Interpret CrM Promotions', *Journal of Consumer Affairs*, 52 (2), pp. 373-392.

Hancock, A. (2014) 'Arts Council England cuts English National Opera funding', *Classical Music*. Available at <http://www.classical-music.com/news/arts-council-england-cuts-english-national-opera-funding> [Accessed 6th December 2018].

Hankinson, P. (2001) 'Brand orientation in the charity sector: A framework for discussion and research', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 6 (3), pp. 231-242.

Haski-Leventhal, D. & Foot, C. (2016) 'The Relationship Between Disclosure and Household Donations to Nonprofit Organizations in Australia', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 45 (5), pp. 992-1012.

- Hayden, T. (2012) *Capital Campaigns*, Updated preprint. Liverpool, UK: Directory of Social Change.
- He, H., Zhu, W., Gouran, D. & Kolo, O. (2015) 'Moral identity centrality and cause-related marketing: The moderating effects of brand social responsibility image and emotional brand attachment', *European Journal of Marketing*, 50 (1/2), pp. 236-259.
- Herbst, N. B. & Norton, M. (2012) *The Complete Fundraising Handbook*, Sixth edition. Liverpool, UK: Directory of Social Change.
- Hibbert, S., Smith, A., Davies, A. & Ireland, F. (2007) 'Guilt Appeals: Persuasion Knowledge and Charitable Giving', *Psychology & Marketing*, 24 (8), pp. 723-742.
- HM Land Registry (2019) 'UK House Price Index: data downloads March 2019', *Gov.uk* website. Available at <https://www.gov.uk/government/statistical-data-sets/uk-house-price-index-data-downloads-march-2019#download-the-data> [Accessed 24th July 2019].
- Hobbs, J. (2017) 'Nudging Charitable Giving: The ethics of Nudge in international poverty reductions', *Ethics and Global Politics*, 10 (1), pp. 37-57.
- Holman, M. H. & Sargent, L. (2006) *Major Donor Fundraising*. Liverpool, UK: Directory of Social Change.
- Homans, G. (1958) 'Social Behaviour as Exchange'. *American Journal of Sociology*, 63 (6), pp. 597-606.
- Hopkins, K. B. & Friedman, C. S. (1997) *Successful Fundraising for Arts and Cultural Organisations*, Second edition. Westport, CT, USA: Oryx Press.
- Huang, S. & Ku, H. (2016) 'Brand Image Management for Nonprofit Organizations: Exploring the Relationships between Websites, Brand Images and Donations', *Journal of Electronic Commerce Research*, 17 (1), pp. 80-96.

- James, R. N. & Routley, C. (2016) 'We the living: the effects of living and deceased donor stories on charitable bequest giving intentions', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 21 (2), pp. 109-118.
- Jefferess, D. (2002) 'For Sale – Peace of Mind: (Neo-) Colonial Discourse and the Commodification of Third World Poverty in World Vision's "Telethons"', *Critical Arts*, 16 (1), pp. 1-21.
- Jones, M. (2019) *Freedom of information request*. email to Stone, M. (11th July 2019).
- Jury, L. (2014) 'ENO is biggest loser as Arts Council funding falls after government cuts', *Evening Standard*. Available at <https://www.standard.co.uk/news/uk/eno-is-biggest-loser-as-arts-council-funding-falls-after-government-cuts-9576070.html> [Accessed 26th June 2019].
- Khodakarami, J., Petersen, A. & Venkatesan, R. (2015) 'Developing Donor Relationships: The Role of the Breadth of Giving', *Journal of Marketing*, 79 (4), pp. 77-93.
- Kristofferson, K., White, K. & Peloza J. (2013) 'The Nature of Slacktivism: How the Social Observability of an Initial Act of Token Support Affects Subsequent Prosocial Action', *Journal of Consumer Research*, 40 (6), pp. 1149-1166.
- Jacobs, C. M, Guéguen, N., Boulbry, G. (2018) 'How proof of previous donations influences compliance with a donation request three field experiments', *International Review on Public Nonprofit Marketing*, 15 (1), pp. 1-8.
- Lafferty, B. A., Lueth, A. K. & Mccafferty, R. (2016) 'An Evolutionary Process Model of Cause-Related Marketing and Systematic Review of the Empirical Literature', *Psychology & Marketing*, 33 (11), pp. 951-970.
- Laufer, D., Silvera, D. H., McBride, J. B. & Schertzer, S. M. B. (2010) 'Communicating charity successes across cultures: Highlighting individual or collective achievement', *European Journal of Marketing*, 44 (9/10), pp. 1322-1333.

- Lee, Y. & Shon, J. (2018) 'What Affects the Strategic Priority of Fundraising? A Longitudinal Study of Art, Culture and Humanity Organizations' Fundraising Expenses in the USA', *Voluntas: International Journal of Voluntary and Nonprofit Organizations*, 29 (5), pp. 951-961.
- Lee, Z. & Bourne, H. (2017) 'Managing Dual Identities in Nonprofit Rebranding: An Exploratory Study', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 46 (4), pp. 794-816.
- Liket, K. & Maas, K. (2016) 'Strategic Philanthropy: Corporate Measurement of Philanthropic Impacts as a Requirement for a "Happy Marriage" of Business and Society', *Business and Society*, 55 (6), pp. 889-921.
- Liket, K. & Simaens, A. (2015) 'Battling the Devolution in the Research on Corporate Philanthropy', *Journal of Business Ethics*, 126 (2), pp. 285-308.
- Lin, W. & Wang, Q. (2016) 'What Helped Nonprofits Weather the Great Recession? Evidence from Human Services and Community Improvement Organizations', *Nonprofit Management and Leadership*, 26 (3), pp. 257-276.
- List, J. A. & Peysakhovich, Y. (2010) 'Charitable donations are more responsive to stock market booms than busts', *Economics Letters*, 110 (2), pp. 166-169.
- Liu, L., Suh, A. & Wagner, C. (2017) 'Donation Behaviour in Online Micro Charities: An Investigation of Charitable Crowdfunding Projects', *Proceedings of the 50th Hawaii International Conference on System Science*, pp. 843-852. Available at <https://core.ac.uk/download/pdf/77239562.pdf> [Accessed 20th June 2019].
- London Stock Exchange (2019) 'FTSE Statistics', *London Stock Exchange* website. Available at <https://www.londonstockexchange.com/statistics/ftse/ftse.htm> [Accessed 15th July 2019].

Longborough Festival Opera (no date) 'Our story', *Longborough Festival Opera website*.

Available at https://lfo.org.uk/our-story?_ga=2.96552022.834681470.1566309720-1440866513.1566309720 [Accessed 20th July 2019].

Longborough Festival Opera (2003) *Report of the Trustees and Financial Statements for the year ended 30 September 2002 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2004) *Report of the Directors and Financial Statements for the year ended 30 September 2003 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2005) *Report of the Directors and Financial Statements for the year ended 30 September 2004 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2006) *Report of the Directors and Financial Statements for the period ended 31 August 2005 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2007) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2006 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2008) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2007 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2009) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2008 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2010) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2009 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2011) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2010 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2012) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2011 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2013) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2012 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2014) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2013 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2015) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2014 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2016) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2015 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

Longborough Festival Opera (2017) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2016 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.

- Longborough Festival Opera (2018) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2017 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.
- Longborough Festival Opera (2019) *Report of the Trustees and Audited Financial Statements for the year ended 31 August 2018 for Longborough Festival Opera*. Longborough Festival Opera: Longborough, UK.
- Longmore, P. K. (2005) 'The Cultural Framing of Disability: Telethons as a Case Study', *Publications of the Modern Language Association of America*, 120 (2), pp. 502-508.
- Lovejoy, K. & Saxton, G. D. (2012) 'Information, Community, and Action: How Nonprofit Organizations Use Social Media', *Journal of Computer-Mediated Communication*, 17 (3), pp. 337-353.
- Lovejoy, K., Waters, R. D. & Saxton G. D. (2012) 'Engaging stakeholders through Twitter: How nonprofit organizations are getting more out of 140 characters or less', *Public Relations Review*, 38 (2), pp. 313-318.
- Lucas, E. (2017) 'Reinventing the Rattling Tin: How UK Charities Use Facebook in Fundraising', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 22 (2) p. e1576.
- Macindoe, H. & Sullivan, F. (2014) 'Nonprofit Responses to Financial Uncertainty: How Does Financial Vulnerability Shape Nonprofit Collaboration?', *Journal of Management and Sustainability*, 4 (3), pp. 1-15.
- Mainardes, E. W., Laurett, R., Degasperi, N. C. P. & Lasso, S. V. (2016) 'What motivates an individual to make donations of money and / or goods?', *International Review on Public and Nonprofit Marketing*, 13 (1), pp. 81-99.
- Maple, P. (2013) *Marketing Strategy for effective fundraising*, Second edition. Liverpool, UK: Directory of Social Change.

- MacQuillin, I. & Sargeant, A. (2018) 'Fundraising Ethics: A Rights-Balancing Approach', *Journal of Business Ethics*, April 2018.
- Marx, J. D. & Carter, V. B. (2014) 'Factors Influencing U.S. Charitable Giving during the Great Recession: Implications for Nonprofit Administration', *Administrative Sciences*, 4 (3), pp. 350-372.
- Masulis, R. W. & Reza, S. W. (2014) 'Agency Problems of Corporate Philanthropy', *The Review of Financial Studies*, 28 (2), pp. 592-636.
- Meer, J. (2017) 'Does fundraising create new giving?', *Journal of Public Economics*, 145, pp. 82-93.
- Meer, J., Miller, D. H. & Wulfsberg, E. (2017) 'The Great Recession and Charitable Giving', *Applied Economics Letters*, 24 (21), pp. 1542-1549.
- Michaelidou, N., Micevski, M. & Cadogan, J. W. (2015) 'An evaluation of nonprofit brand image: Towards a better conceptualization and measurement', *Journal of Business Research*, 68 (8), pp. 1657-1666.
- Michel, G. & Rieunier, S. (2012) 'Nonprofit brand image and typicality influences on charitable giving', *Journal of Business Research*, 65 (5), pp. 701-707.
- Miller, R. (2010) 'Fundraising in the Downturn', *Library Journal*, 135 (1), pp. 48-50.
- Moore, M. (2010) "'Chugger' premiums can swallow donations", *The Telegraph*. Available at <https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/7966571/Chugger-premiums-can-swallow-donations.html> [Accessed 5th March 2019].
- Mohan, J. & Wilding, K. (2009) 'Economic downturns and the voluntary sector: what can we learn from historical evidence?', *History and Policy*. Available at <http://www.historyandpolicy.org/policy-papers/papers/economic-downturns-and-the-voluntary-sector-what-can-we-learn-from-historic> [Accessed 23rd June 2019].

- Morreale, J. C. (2011) 'The Impact of the "Great Recession" on the Financial Resources of Nonprofit Organizations', Pace University. Available at <https://digitalcommons.pace.edu/wilson/5/> [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Morris, S. (2016) 'Poppy seller who killed herself got 3,000 charity requests for donations a year', *The Guardian*. Available at <https://www.theguardian.com/society/2016/jan/20/poppy-seller-who-killed-herself-got-up-to-3000-charity-mailings-a-year> [Accessed 5th March 2019].
- Morton, V. (2017) *Corporate Fundraising and Partnerships*, Fifth edition. Liverpool, UK: Directory of Social Change.
- Nah, S. & Saxton, G. D. (2012) 'Modelling the adoption of social media by nonprofit organizations', *New Media and Society*, 15 (2), pp. 294-313.
- National Council for Voluntary Organisations & Charities Aid Foundation (2009) *The impact of the recession on charitable giving in the UK*. London UK: National Council for Voluntary Organisations. Available at <https://www.cafonline.org/docs/default-source/about-us-publications/ukgivingreport2009.pdf> [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- National Council for Voluntary Organisations (2012) 'What Impact did the Recession have upon the Voluntary Sector', *UK Civil Society Almanac 2012*. London UK: National Council for Voluntary Organisations. Available at <https://data.ncvo.org.uk/a/almanac12/what-impact-did-the-recession-have-upon-the-voluntary-sector/> [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Neumayr, M. & Handy, F. (2017) 'Charitable Giving: What Influences Donors' Choice Among Different Causes?', *Voluntas: International Journal of Voluntary and Nonprofit Organisations*, March 2017.
- Office for National Statistics (2019a) 'Gross Domestic Product: chained volume measures: Seasonally adjusted £m', *Office for National Statistics website*. Available at

<https://www.ons.gov.uk/economy/grossdomesticproductgdp/timeseries/abmi/qna>

[Accessed 15th July 2019]

Office for National Statistics (2019b) 'PS: Net Debt (excluding public sector banks): £bn:

CPNSA', *Office for National Statistics* website. Available at

<https://www.ons.gov.uk/economy/governmentpublicsectorandtaxes/publicsectorfinance/timeseries/hf6w/pusf> [Accessed 15th July 2019]

Office for National Statistics (2019c) 'Public sector net borrowing, excluding public sector

banks (£ million)', *Office for National Statistics* website. Available at

<https://www.ons.gov.uk/economy/governmentpublicsectorandtaxes/publicsectorfinance/timeseries/dzls/pusf> [Accessed 15th July 2019]

Office for National Statistics (2019d) 'Unemployment rate (aged 16 and over, seasonally adjusted)', *Office for National Statistics* website. Available at

<https://www.ons.gov.uk/employmentandlabourmarket/peoplenotinwork/unemployment/timeseries/mgsx/lms> [Accessed 15th July 2019]

Office for National Statistics (2019e) 'Unemployment rate (aged 16 and over, seasonally adjusted)', *Office for National Statistics* website. Available at

<https://www.ons.gov.uk/economy/inflationandpriceindices/timeseries/czbh/mm23>
[Accessed 19th August 2019]

Office for National Statistics (2019e) 'Average household income, UK: Financial year ending 2019 (provisional)', *Office for National Statistics* website. Available at

<https://www.ons.gov.uk/peoplepopulationandcommunity/personalandhouseholdfinances/incomeandwealth/bulletins/householddisposableincomeandinequality/financialyearending2019provisional> [Accessed 27th July 2019]

Ong, J. C. (2015) 'Charity Appeals as "Poverty Porn"? Production Ethics in Representing Suffering Children and Typhoon Haiyan Beneficiaries in the Philippines', In Banks, M.

Conor, B. & Mayer, V. *Production Studies, the Sequel! Cultural Studies of Global Media Industries*, New York & Oxford: Routledge.

Opera (2015) 'ENO put on probation', *Opera*, April 2015, p. 423.

Opera North Limited (1996) *Opera North Limited Directors' report and financial statements 30 March 1996*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (1997) *Opera North Limited Trustees' annual report and financial statements 31 March 1997*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (1998) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements 31 March 1998*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (1999) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements 31 March 1999*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2000) *Opera North Limited Directors' report and financial statements 31 March 2000*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2001) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements 31 March 2001*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2002) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements 31 March 2002*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2003) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements 31 March 2003*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2004) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements 31 March 2004*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2005) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements 31 March 2005*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2006) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements Year ended 31 March 2006*. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2007) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
Year ended 31 March 2007. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2008) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
Year ended 31 March 2008. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2009) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
31 March 2009. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2010) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
31 March 2010. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2011) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
31 March 2011. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2012) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
31 March 2012. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2013) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
31 March 2013. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2014) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and financial statements*
31 March 2014. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2015) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and consolidated*
financial statements 31 March 2015. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2016) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and consolidated*
financial statements 31 March 2016. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2017) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and consolidated*
financial statements 31 March 2017. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

Opera North Limited (2018) *Opera North Limited Trustees' report and consolidated*
financial statements 31 March 2018. Leeds, UK: Opera North Limited.

- Owen, P. (2010) 'Ex-Treasury secretary Liam Byrne's note to his successor: there's no money left', *The Guardian*. Available at <https://www.theguardian.com/politics/2010/may/17/liam-byrne-note-successor> [Accessed 23rd July 2019].
- Patel, J. D., Gadhavi, D. D. & Shukla, Y. S. (2017) 'Consumers' responses to cause related marketing: moderating influence of cause involvement and scepticism on attitude and purchase intention', *International Review on Public and Nonprofit Marketing*, 14 (1), pp. 1-18.
- Philanthropy News Digest (2008) 'Economic Crises Affecting Nonprofits Large and Small', *Philanthropy News Digest*. Available at <https://philanthropynewsdigest.org/news/economic-crisis-affecting-nonprofits-large-and-small> [Accessed 5th December 2018].
- Pressgrove, G. H., McKeever, B. W. & Jang, S. M. (2018) 'What is Contagious? Exploring why content goes viral on Twitter: A case study of the ALS Bucket Challenge', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 23 (1) p. e1586.
- Piff, P. K., Kraus, M. W., Côté, S., Cheng, B. H. & Keltner, D. (2010) 'Having Less, Giving More: The Influence of Social Class on Prosocial Behaviour', *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 99 (5) pp. 771-784.
- Quinn, M. (2016) 'English Touring Opera: The company with education at its heart', *The Stage*. Available at <https://www.thestage.co.uk/features/2016/english-touring-opera-the-company-with-education-at-its-heart/> [Accessed 18th July 2019].
- Reiss, A. H. (1996) 'Unrestricted Corporate Donations Target of United Theatre Fund', *Fund Raising Management*, 27 (10), pp. 34-35.
- Peralta, A. (2019) *British & International Music Yearbook 2019*. Rhinegold: London, UK.
- Rogers, J. (2019) *Freedom of information request*. email to Stone, M. (30th August 2019).

Royal Opera House (2019) 'History', *Royal Opera House website*. Available at

<http://www.roh.org.uk/about/history> [Accessed 18th July 2019].

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (1996) *Directors' report and financial statements 31 March 1996*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (1997) *Directors' report and financial statements 30 March 1997*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (1998) *Directors' report and financial statements 29 March 1998*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (1999) *Directors' report and financial statements 28 March 1999*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2000) *Directors' report and financial statements 26 March 2000*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2001) *Directors' report and financial statements 1 April 2001*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2002) *Directors' report and financial statements 31 March 2002*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2003) *Directors' report and financial statements 30 March 2003*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2004) *Directors' report and financial statements 28 March 2004*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2005) *Directors' report and financial statements 27 March 2005*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2006) *Directors' report and financial statements 26 March 2006*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2007) *Directors' report and financial statements 25 March 2007*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2008) *Directors' report and financial statements 30 March 2008*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2009) *Directors' report and financial statements 22 week period ended 31 August 2008*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2010) *Trustees' report and consolidated financial statements 52 week period ended 30 August 2009*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2011) *Trustees' report and consolidated financial statements 52 week period ended 29 August 2010*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2012) *Trustees' report and consolidated financial statements 52 week period ended 28 August 2011*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2013) *Trustees' report and consolidated financial statements 52 week period ended 26 August 2012*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited (2014) *Trustees' report and consolidated financial statements 52 week period ended 25 August 2013*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Foundation Limited (2015) *Royal Opera House The Annual Report 2013/14*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.

- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Foundation Limited (2016) *Royal Opera House The Annual Report 2014/15*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Foundation Limited (2017) *Royal Opera House The Annual Report 2015/16*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Foundation Limited (2018) *Royal Opera House The Annual Report 2016/17*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Royal Opera House Covent Garden Foundation Limited (2019) *Royal Opera House The Annual Report 2017/18*. Royal Opera House Covent Garden Limited: London, UK.
- Routlet, C. & Wilberforce, S. (2018) *Legacy and In-Memory Fundraising*, Fourth edition. Liverpool, UK: Directory of Social Change.
- Salamon, L. M., Geller, S. L. & Spence, K. L. (2009) *Impact of the 2007-09 Economic Recession on Nonprofit Organizations*. Baltimore, MD, USA: John Hopkins University. Available at http://ccss.jhu.edu/wp-content/uploads/downloads/2011/09/LP_Communique14_2009.pdf [Accessed 23rd June 2019].
- Sargeant, A. (1999) 'Charitable Giving: Towards a Model of Donor Behaviour', *Journal of Marketing Management*, 15, pp. 215-238.
- Sargeant, A., Eisenstein, A. & Kottász, R. (2015) *Major Gift Fundraising: Unlocking the Potential for Smaller Nonprofits*. Plymouth, UK: Centre for Sustainable Philanthropy, Plymouth University. Available at <https://www.sosc.org/intranet/file/staff-conference/january-2017-prework/major-gift-fundraising-report.pdf> [Accessed 23rd June 2019].
- Sargeant, A., Ford, J. B. & Hudson, J. (2008) 'Charity Brand Personality: The Relationship With Giving Behaviour', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 37 (3), pp. 468-491.

- Sargeant, A. & Hudson, J. (2008) 'Donor retention: an exploratory study of door-to-door recruits', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 13 (1), pp. 89-101.
- Sargeant, A. & Lee, S. (2004) 'Trust and Relationship Commitment in the United Kingdom Voluntary Sector: Determinants of Donor Behavior', *Psychology & Marketing*, 21 (8), pp. 613-635.
- Sargeant, A. & Woodliffe, L. (2007) 'Gift giving: an interdisciplinary review', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 12 (4), pp. 275–307.
- Sargeant, A., Lee, S. & Jay, E. (2009) 'Communicating the "Realities" of Charity Costs', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 38 (2) pp. 333-342.
- Sargeant, A. & Jay, E. (2014) *Fundraising Management: Analysis, planning and practice*, Third edition. London, UK: Routledge.
- Sargeant, A & Shang, J. (2017) *Fundraising Principles and Practice*, Second edition. Hoboken, NJ, USA: Wiley.
- Sauvé-Rodd, J. (2007) 'Donor profitability measurement', *Journal of Direct, Data and Digital Marketing Practice*, 9 (1), pp. 47-66.
- Saxton, G. D. & Wang, L. (2014) 'The Social Network Effect: The Determinants of Giving Through Social Media', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 43 (5), pp. 850-868.
- Schaefer, H. L. & Boudreaux, T. (2012) 'Private Charitable Giving During Economic Recessions', *Families in Society: The Journal of Contemporary Social Sciences*, 93 (1), pp. 5-10.
- Schindler, S., Reinhard, M., Stahlberg, D. & Len, A. (2014) 'Quid pro quo: The effect of individuals' exchange orientation on prosocial behavior and the moderating role of mortality salience', *Social Influence*, 9 (4), pp. 242-254.

Scottish Arts Council, The (1997) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report and Accounts 1996/97*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (1998) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report 1997/98*.
Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (1999) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report Supplement 1998/99*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2000) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report and Accounts 1999/2000*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2001) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report 2000-2001*.
Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2002) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report 2001/02*.
Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2003) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report 2002/03*.
Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2004) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report 2003/04*.
Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2005) *The Scottish Arts Council Annual Report 2004/05*.
Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2006a) *The Scottish Arts Council Group Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2006*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2006b) *The Scottish Arts Council National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2006*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2007a) *The Scottish Arts Council Group Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2007*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2007b) *The Scottish Arts Council National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2007*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2008a) *Scottish Arts Council Group Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2008*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2008b) *Scottish Arts Council National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2008*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2009a) *Scottish Arts Council Group Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2009*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2009b) *Scottish Arts Council National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2009*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2010a) *Scottish Arts Council Group Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2010*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Arts Council, The (2010b) *Scottish Arts Council National Lottery Distribution Fund Annual Report and Accounts for the year to 31 March 2010*. Edinburgh, UK: The Scottish Arts Council.

Scottish Government (2009) *National Performing Companies – Report on activity 2007/08 and 2008/09*. Edinburgh, UK: Scottish Government.

Scottish Government (2010) *National Performing Companies – Report on activity 2009/10*. Edinburgh, UK: Scottish Government.

Scottish Government (2011) *National Performing Companies – Annual Report on Activity – 2010/11*. Edinburgh, UK: Scottish Government.

Scottish Government (2012) *National Performing Companies Annual Report on Activities – 2011/12*. Edinburgh, UK: Scottish Government.

Scottish Government (2014) *National Performing Companies Two Year Annual Report on Activities April 2012 to March 2014*. Edinburgh, UK: Scottish Government.

Scottish Government (2016) *The Annual Report for the Five Scottish National Performing Companies 2015/16*. Edinburgh, UK: Scottish Government.

Scottish Government (2018) *National Performing Companies Two Year Annual Report on Activities April 2016 to March 2018*. Edinburgh, UK: Scottish Government.

Scottish Opera (1996) *Scottish Opera Group Compendium of Report and Accounts For the year ended 31 March 1996*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (1998) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 1997*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (1999) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 1998*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2000) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 1999*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2001a) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2000*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2001b) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2001*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2003) *Scottish Opera Group Compendium of Report and Accounts For the year ended 31 March 2002*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2004a) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2003*. Glasgow, UK: Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2004b) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2004*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2005) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2005*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2006) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2006*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2007) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2007*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2008) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2008*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2009) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2009*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2010) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2010*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2011) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2011*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2012) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2012*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2013) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2013*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2014) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2014*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2015) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2015*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2016) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2016*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2017) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2017*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2018) *Scottish Opera Report and Accounts 31 March 2018*. Glasgow, UK:

Scottish Opera.

Scottish Opera (2019) 'About Scottish Opera', *Scottish Opera website*. Available at

<https://www.scottishopera.org.uk/about-us/about-scottish-opera/> [Accessed 18th July 2019].

Seifert, B., Morris, S. A. & Bartkus, B. R. (2004) 'Having, Giving and Getting: Slack

Resources, Corporate Philanthropy, and Firm Financial Performance', *Business and Society*, 43 (2), pp. 135-161.

Shafer, H. L. & Boudreaux, T. (2012) 'Private Charitable Giving During Economic

Recessions', *Families in Society*, 93 (1), pp. 5-10.

Sikkel, D. & Shoenmakers, E. (2012) 'Bequests to health-related charitable organisations: a

structural model', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 17 (3), pp. 183-197.

Singh, A. (2017) 'Exclusive: Cressida Pollock to leave English National Opera', *The*

Telegraph. Available at <https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/2017/09/21/exclusive-cressida-pollock-leave-english-national-opera/> [Accessed 18th July 2019].

Sisson, D. C. (2017) 'Control mutuality, social media, and organization-public relationships:

A study of local animal welfare organizations' donors', *Public Relations Review*, 43 (1), pp. 179-189.

Smitko, K. (2012) 'Donor engagement through Twitter', *Public Relations Review*, 38 (4), pp.

633-635.

- Stiver, A., Barroca, L., Minocha, S., Richards, M. & Roberts, D. (2015) 'Civic crowdfunding research: Challenges, opportunities, and future agenda', *New Media and Society*, 17 (2), pp. 249-271.
- Stride, H. (2006) 'An investigation into the value dimensions of branding: implications for the charity sector', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing* 11 (2), pp. 115-124.
- Szper, R. & Prakash, A. (2011) 'Charity Watchdogs and the Limits of Information-Based Regulation', *Voluntas: International Journal of Voluntary and Nonprofit Organizations*, 22 (1), pp. 112-141.
- Tapp, A. (1996) 'Charity Brands: A Qualitative Study of Current Practice', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 1 (4), pp. 327-336.
- UK Government (no date) 'Past Prime Ministers', *Gov.uk* website. Available at <https://www.gov.uk/government/history/past-prime-ministers> [Accessed 15th July 2019].
- University of Leeds (2019) 'Opera North', *University of Leeds website*. Available at <https://library.leeds.ac.uk/special-collections/collection/1919> [Accessed 18th July 2019].
- Urriolagoitia, L. & Vernis, A. (2012) 'May the Economic Downturn Affect Corporate Philanthropy? Exploring the Contribution Trends in Spanish and U.S. Companies', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 41 (5), pp. 759-785.
- Valor, C. & Zasuwa, G. (2017) 'Quality reporting of corporate philanthropy', *Corporate Communications: An International Journal*, 22 (4), pp. 486-506.
- Varadarajan, P. R. & Menon, A. (1988) 'Cause-Related Marketing: A Coalignment of Marketing Strategy and Corporate Philanthropy', *Journal of Marketing*, 52 (3), pp. 58-74.

- Voeth, M. & Herbst, M. (2008) 'The Concept of Brand Personality as an Instrument for Advanced Non-Profit Branding – An Empirical Analysis', *Journal of Nonprofit and Public Sector Marketing*, 19 (1), pp. 71-97.
- Wallace, E., Buil, I. & De Chernatony, L. (2007) 'When does "liking" a charity lead to donation behaviour? Exploring conspicuous donation behaviour on social media platforms', *European Journal of Marketing*, 51 (11/12), pp. 2002-2029.
- Warwick, M. (2009) 'Fundraising in Tough Times', *Stanford Social Innovation Review*, 7 (2), pp. 23-24.
- Waters, R. D. (2009) 'The Importance of Understanding Donor Preference and Relationship Cultivation Strategies', *Journal of Nonprofit & Public Sector Marketing*, 21 (4), pp. 327-346.
- Waters, R. D. (2013) 'Tracing the Impact of Media Relations and Television Coverage on U.S. Charitable Relief Fundraising: An Application of Agenda-Setting Theory across Three Natural Disasters', *Journal of Public Relations Research*, 25 (4), pp. 329-346.
- Waters, R. D., Burnett, E., Lamm, A. & Lucas, J. (2009) 'Engaging stakeholders through social networking: How nonprofit organizations are using Facebook', *Public Relations Review*, 35 (2), pp. 102-106.
- Week, The (2018) 'Are lotteries a tax on the poor?', *The Week*. Available at <https://www.theweek.co.uk/97333/are-lotteries-a-tax-on-the-poor> [Accessed 25th July 2019].
- Welsh National Opera (2019) 'Our history', *Welsh National Opera website*. Available at <https://wno.org.uk/about/our-history> [Accessed 18th July 2019].
- Welsh National Opera Limited (1996) *Welsh National Opera Limited Directors' report and accounts 31 March 1996*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (1997) *Welsh National Opera Limited Directors' report and accounts 31 March 1997*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (1998) *Welsh National Opera Limited Directors' report and accounts 31 March 1998*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (1999) *Welsh National Opera Limited Directors' report and accounts 31 March 1999*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2001a) *Welsh National Opera Limited Directors' report and accounts 31 March 2000*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2001b) *Welsh National Opera Limited Directors' report and accounts 31 March 2001*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2003a) *Welsh National Opera Limited Directors' report and accounts 31 March 2002*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2003b) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 March 2003*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2004) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 March 2004*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2005) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 March 2005*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2006) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 1 April 2006*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2008) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 17 months ended 1 September 2007*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2009) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 August 2008*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2010) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 August 2009*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2011) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Financial Statements 31 August 2010*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2012a) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Consolidated Financial Statements 31 August 2011*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2012b) *Welsh National Opera Limited Report and Consolidated Financial Statements 31 August 2012*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2014) *WNO Annual Report and Financial Statements Year ended 31 August 2013 Welsh National Opera Limited*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2015) *WNO Annual Report and Financial Statements Year ended 31 August 2014 Welsh National Opera Limited*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2016) *WNO Annual Report and Financial Statements Year ended 31 August 2015*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2017) *WNO Annual Report and Financial Statements Year ended 31 August 2016*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2018) *WNO Annual Report and Financial Statements Year ended 31 August 2017*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

Welsh National Opera Limited (2019) *WNO Annual Report and Financial Statements Year ended 31 August 2018*. Cardiff, UK: Welsh National Opera Limited.

- Wiepking, P. (2007) 'The Philanthropic Poor: In Search of Explanations for the Relative Generosity of Lower Income Households', *Voluntas: International Journal of Voluntary and Nonprofit Organizations*, 18 (4), pp. 339-358.
- Wiepking, P. (2010) 'Democrats support international relief and the upper class donates to art? How opportunity, incentives and confidence affect donations to different types of charitable organizations', *Social Science Research*, 39 (6), pp. 1073-1087.
- Wiepking, P., Scaife, W. & McDonald, K. (2012) 'Motives and barriers to bequest giving', *Journal of Consumer Behaviour*, 11 (1), pp. 56-66.
- White, K. M., Poulsen, B. E. & Hyde, M. K. (2016) 'Identity and Personality Influences on Donating Money, Time and Blood', *Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Quarterly*, 46 (2) pp. 372-394.
- Wiggins, K. (2010) 'Fundraising income was better than expected in first part of the recession', *Third Sector*. Available at <https://www.thirdsector.co.uk/fundraising-income-better-expected-first-part-recession/finance/article/1012685> [Accessed 21st June 2019].
- Wilding, K. (2010) 'Voluntary organisations and the recessions', *Voluntary Sector Review*, 1 (1), pp. 97-101.
- Wilks, L. (2016) 'Communicating an arts foundation's values: sights, sounds and social media', *Arts and the Market*, 6 (2), pp. 206-223.
- Williams, R. J. (2003) 'Women on Corporate Boards of Directors and Their Influence on Corporate Philanthropy', *Journal of Business Ethics*, 42 (1), pp. 1-10.
- Williamson, G. M. & Clark, M. S. (1989) 'Providing help and desired relationship type as determinants of changes in self-evaluation', *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 56 (5), pp. 722-734.

- Woolf, J., Heere, B. & Walker, M. (2013) 'Do Charity Sports Events Function as "Brandfests" in the Development of Brand Community', *Journal of Sport Management*, 27 (2), pp. 95-107.
- Wymer, W. (2013) 'The Influence of Marketing Scholarship's Legacy on Nonprofit Marketing', *International Journal of Financial Studies*, 1 (3), pp. 102-118.
- Wymer, W., Gross, H. P. & Helmig, B. (2016) 'Nonprofit Brand Strength: What Is It? How Is It Measured? What are Its Outcomes', *Voluntas: International Journal of Voluntary and Nonprofit Organizations*, 27 (3), pp. 1448-1471.
- Yahoo Finance (2019) 'FTSE 100', *Yahoo Finance* website. Available at <https://finance.yahoo.com/quote/%5EFTSE%3FP%3DFTSE/history> [Accessed 15th July 2019].
- Zhong, Z & Lin, S. (2018) 'The antecedents and consequences of charitable donation heterogeneity on social media', *International Journal of Nonprofit and Voluntary Sector Marketing*, 23 (1), p. e1585.